

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL CASE**



Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**GENERAL OFFENSE**

|   |   |   |                           |
|---|---|---|---------------------------|
| REPORTED DATE/TIME<br>06/24/2021 1923   | OCCURRED DATE/TIME<br>06/24/2021 1923   | AUTHOR<br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)         |                           |
| LOCATION OF INCIDENT<br>518 NE HOLLADAY ST, PORTLAND  |   | PLACE<br>MOTEL 6 HOLLADAY ST            |                           |
| COUNTY<br>MULTNOMAH   | DISTRICT<br>NO                          | BEAT<br>690                             | GRID<br>21010             |
| SEVERITY  | FAMILY VIOLENCE<br>No                   | GANG INVOLVEMENT                        | SPECIAL STUDY             |
| RELATED INCIDENT NUMBERS<br>CP 42 2021-171597, GO 42 2021-681074, GO 42 2021-801956, GO 41 2021-26794 |   |   |                           |
| TOTAL LOSS  | TOTAL RECOVERED                         | DAMAGED TOTAL                           | DRUG TOTAL                |
| CLEARANCE STATUS<br>NOT APPLICABLE  |   | EXCEPTIONAL CLEARANCE<br>NOT APPLICABLE |                           |
| DATE/TIME CLEARED<br>09/01/2021   | CLEARED BY<br>-                         |   |                           |
| INTERNAL STATUS<br>REFERRED - CITY ATTNY OR PROSECUTING ATTNY   | APPROVED BY<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P (29573) |   | APPROVED ON<br>09/01/2021 |

**OFFENSES [2]**

|                               |   |   |  |
|-------------------------------|---|---|--|
| OFFENSE<br>AGGRAVATED ASSAULT | STATUTE                                       | PREMISE TYPE<br>Parking/Drop Lot/Garage |  |
| CRIMINAL ACTIVITY             | WEAPON/FORCE USED<br>KNIFE/CUTTING INSTRUMENT |   |  |
| BIAS<br>NONE (NO BIAS)        |   |   |  |
| OFFENSE<br>FORCE USED         | STATUTE                                       | PREMISE TYPE<br>Parking/Drop Lot/Garage |  |
| BIAS<br>NONE (NO BIAS)        |   |   |  |

**PERSON - SUSPECT #1**

|   |                        |               |                   |           |
|---|------------------------|---------------|-------------------|-----------|
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>TOWNSEND, MICHAEL RAY            | SEX<br>MALE            | RACE<br>WHITE | DOB<br>08/19/1980 | AGE<br>40 |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>TRANSIENT                  | HEIGHT                 | WEIGHT        | HAIR COLOR        | EYES      |
| HOME PHONE  | CELL PHONE             | WORK PHONE    | EMAIL ADDRESS     |           |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)                                       | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER | POB           | ETHNICITY         |           |
| ALL OTHER ID TYPES AND NUMBERS<br>FBI: REDACTED SID: REDACTED |                        |               |                   |           |

**PERSON - VICTIM #1**

|  |                        |               |                   |                   |
|--|------------------------|---------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>BROWN, CURTIS L | SEX<br>MALE            | RACE<br>BLACK | DOB<br>[REDACTED] | AGE<br>[REDACTED] |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP              | HEIGHT                 | WEIGHT        | HAIR COLOR        | EYES              |
| HOME PHONE                                   | CELL PHONE             | WORK PHONE    | EMAIL ADDRESS     |                   |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)                      | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER | POB           | ETHNICITY         |                   |

**PERSON - WITNESS #1**

|  |             |               |                   |           |
|--|-------------|---------------|-------------------|-----------|
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>TICESON, CALVIN KEITH | SEX<br>MALE | RACE<br>BLACK | DOB<br>06/15/1954 | AGE<br>67 |
|--|-------------|---------------|-------------------|-----------|

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

CONFIDENTIAL

|  |                              |  |                           |        |                           |                   |      |
|--|------------------------------|--|---------------------------|--------|---------------------------|-------------------|------|
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>2524 S JACKSON ST, SEATTLE WA 98144                 |                              |  |                           | HEIGHT | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR        | EYES |
| HOME PHONE   | CELL PHONE<br>(206) 554-1326 | WORK PHONE   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |        |                           |                   |      |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER       | POB  | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |        |                           |                   |      |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #2</b>   |                              |  |                           |        |                           |                   |      |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>SCROBOGNA, GIANCARLO                                      |                              | SEX<br>MALE  | RACE<br>WHITE             |        | DOB<br>[REDACTED]         | AGE<br>[REDACTED] |      |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP  |                              |  |                           | HEIGHT | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR        | EYES |
| HOME PHONE   | CELL PHONE                   | WORK PHONE<br>(503) 823-3700                                       | EMAIL ADDRESS             |        |                           |                   |      |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER       | POB  | ETHNICITY                 |        |                           |                   |      |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU   |                              | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER ST     |                           |        | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                   |      |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #3</b>   |                              |  |                           |        |                           |                   |      |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>PERVERE, DAVID MICHAEL                                    |                              | SEX<br>MALE  | RACE<br>WHITE             |        | DOB<br>06/25/1989         | AGE<br>31         |      |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>4949 NE SAINT JOHNS RD, Apt. 26, VANCOUVER WA 98661 |                              |  |                           | HEIGHT | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR        | EYES |
| HOME PHONE   | CELL PHONE<br>(360) 798-7229 | WORK PHONE   | EMAIL ADDRESS<br>REDACTED |        |                           |                   |      |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER       | POB  | ETHNICITY                 |        |                           |                   |      |
| EMPLOYER<br>AMR  |                              | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>1 SE 2ND AVENUE       |                           |        | OCCUPATION<br>INTERN      |                   |      |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #4</b>   |                              |  |                           |        |                           |                   |      |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>CHOPP, BRENT JAMES  |                              | SEX<br>MALE  | RACE<br>WHITE             |        | DOB<br>[REDACTED]         | AGE<br>[REDACTED] |      |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>[REDACTED]  |                              |  |                           | HEIGHT | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR        | EYES |
| HOME PHONE<br>[REDACTED]   | CELL PHONE                   | WORK PHONE   | EMAIL ADDRESS<br>REDACTED |        |                           |                   |      |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER       | POB  | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |        |                           |                   |      |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU   |                              | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER STREET |                           |        | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                   |      |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #5</b>   |                              |  |                           |        |                           |                   |      |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>GARTLAND, JACOB   |                              | SEX<br>MALE  | RACE<br>WHITE             |        | DOB<br>[REDACTED]         | AGE<br>[REDACTED] |      |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP  |                              |  |                           | HEIGHT | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR        | EYES |
| HOME PHONE   | CELL PHONE<br>( [REDACTED] ) | WORK PHONE   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |        |                           |                   |      |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER       | POB  | ETHNICITY                 |        |                           |                   |      |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU   |                              | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER STREET |                           |        | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                   |      |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #6</b>   |                              |  |                           |        |                           |                   |      |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>TEMPLE, KELLI MARIE                                       |                              | SEX<br>FEMALE  | RACE<br>WHITE             |        | DOB<br>12/17/1959         | AGE<br>61         |      |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>515 NE HOLLADAY ST, Apt. 1101, PORTLAND OR 97232    |                              |  |                           | HEIGHT | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR        | EYES |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

|   |  |                              |                           |                                  |
|---|--|------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| HOME PHONE  | CELL PHONE<br>(503) 496-6907                                       | WORK PHONE                   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                                  |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)   | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER   | POB                          | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |                                  |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #7</b>  |  |                              |                           |                                  |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>COOLEY, RUSSELL RAY                                |  | SEX<br>MALE                  | RACE<br>WHITE             | DOB<br>09/25/1973                |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>1341 NE PARK LN, Apt. 213, FAIRVIEW OR 97024 |  | HEIGHT                       | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR<br>EYES               |
| HOME PHONE<br>(503) 512-8585  | CELL PHONE<br>(503) 515-8585                                       | WORK PHONE<br>(503) 239-0389 | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                                  |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED   | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER   | POB                          | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |                                  |
| EMPLOYER<br>AMR   | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>1 SE 2ND AVE          |                              | OCCUPATION<br>PARAMEDIC   |                                  |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #8</b>  |  |                              |                           |                                  |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>BLEVINS, TRAVIS JEWELL                             |  | SEX<br>MALE                  | RACE<br>WHITE             | DOB<br>[REDACTED]                |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP   |  | HEIGHT<br>[REDACTED]         | WEIGHT<br>[REDACTED]      | HAIR COLOR<br>EYES<br>[REDACTED] |
| HOME PHONE  | CELL PHONE<br>[REDACTED]   | WORK PHONE                   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                                  |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)   | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER   | POB                          | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |                                  |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU  | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER STREET |                              | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                                  |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #9</b>  |  |                              |                           |                                  |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>KELLER, MITCH                                      |  | SEX<br>MALE                  | RACE<br>WHITE             | DOB<br>[REDACTED]                |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP   |  | HEIGHT                       | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR<br>EYES               |
| HOME PHONE  | CELL PHONE<br>[REDACTED]   | WORK PHONE                   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                                  |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED   | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER   | POB                          | ETHNICITY                 |                                  |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU  | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER STREET |                              | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                                  |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #10</b>   |  |                              |                           |                                  |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>GEHRING, SPENCER                                   |  | SEX<br>MALE                  | RACE<br>WHITE             | DOB<br>[REDACTED]                |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP   |  | HEIGHT                       | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR<br>EYES               |
| HOME PHONE  | CELL PHONE<br>[REDACTED]   | WORK PHONE                   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                                  |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)   | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER   | POB                          | ETHNICITY                 |                                  |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU  | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER STREET |                              | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                                  |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #11</b>   |  |                              |                           |                                  |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>SMOOT, KEVYN                                       |  | SEX<br>MALE                  | RACE<br>WHITE             | DOB<br>[REDACTED]                |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP   |  | HEIGHT                       | WEIGHT                    | HAIR COLOR<br>EYES               |
| HOME PHONE  | CELL PHONE<br>[REDACTED]   | WORK PHONE                   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                                  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

|  |  |   |  |               |   |                           |                   |
|--|--|---|--|---------------|---|---------------------------|-------------------|
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED                                      |  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER  |  | POB           |   | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |                   |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU   |  | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER ST      |  |               |   | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                   |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #12</b>  |  |   |  |               |   |                           |                   |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>SVIDENKO, ANTON VITALYEVICH                 |  |   |  | SEX<br>MALE   | RACE<br>WHITE                               |                           | DOB<br>04/22/1997 |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP  |  |   |  | HEIGHT        | WEIGHT                                      | HAIR COLOR                | EYES              |
| HOME PHONE   |  | CELL PHONE<br>(503) 863-8205  |  | WORK PHONE    |   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                   |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED                                      |  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER  |  | POB           |   | ETHNICITY                 |                   |
| EMPLOYER<br>AMR  |  | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>1 SE 2ND AVENUE        |  |               |   | OCCUPATION<br>PARAMEDIC   |                   |
| <b>PERSON - WITNESS #13</b>  |  |   |  |               |   |                           |                   |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>BREUER, ASPEN                               |  |   |  | SEX<br>MALE   | RACE<br>WHITE                               |                           | DOB<br>[REDACTED] |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP  |  |   |  | HEIGHT        | WEIGHT                                      | HAIR COLOR                | EYES              |
| HOME PHONE   |  | CELL PHONE<br>[REDACTED]  |  | WORK PHONE    |   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                   |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)  |  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER  |  | POB           |   | ETHNICITY                 |                   |
| EMPLOYER<br>PORTLAND FIRE BUREAU   |  | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>926 NE WEIDLER STREET  |  |               |   | OCCUPATION<br>FIREFIGHTER |                   |
| <b>PERSON - W/KNOWLEDGE #1</b>   |  |   |  |               |   |                           |                   |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>DCRUZ, IVO                                  |  |   |  | SEX<br>MALE   | RACE<br>AMERICAN INDIAN /<br>ALASKAN NATIVE |                           | DOB<br>01/29/1965 |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>518 NE HOLLADAY ST, PORTLAND OR 97232 |  |   |  | HEIGHT        | WEIGHT                                      | HAIR COLOR                | EYES              |
| HOME PHONE   |  | CELL PHONE<br>(503) 234-4391  |  | WORK PHONE    |   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                   |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)  |  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER  |  | POB           |   | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |                   |
| <b>PERSON - MENTIONED #1</b>   |  |   |  |               |   |                           |                   |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>COLSON, EMILY LYNN                          |  |   |  | SEX<br>FEMALE | RACE<br>WHITE                               |                           | DOB<br>03/24/1985 |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP  |  |   |  | HEIGHT        | WEIGHT                                      | HAIR COLOR                | EYES              |
| HOME PHONE   |  | CELL PHONE  |  | WORK PHONE    |   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                   |
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED                                      |  | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER  |  | POB           |   | ETHNICITY<br>UNKNOWN      |                   |
| EMPLOYER<br>LEGACY EMMANUEL  |  | WORK OR SCHOOL ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>2801 N. GANTENBEIN AVE |  |               |   | OCCUPATION<br>NURSE       |                   |
| <b>PERSON - MENTIONED #2</b>   |  |   |  |               |   |                           |                   |
| NAME (LAST, FIRST MIDDLE)<br>GAINS, RAYMOND                              |  |   |  | SEX<br>MALE   | RACE<br>BLACK                               |                           | DOB<br>09/02/1986 |
| HOME ADDRESS - STREET, CITY ZIP<br>1020 WEST MYRTH STREET, COMPTON CA    |  |   |  | HEIGHT        | WEIGHT                                      | HAIR COLOR                | EYES              |
| HOME PHONE   |  | CELL PHONE<br>(310) 920-0657  |  | WORK PHONE    |   | EMAIL ADDRESS             |                   |

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

|                                     |                        |     |           |
|-------------------------------------|------------------------|-----|-----------|
| DRIVERS LICENSE (STATE)<br>REDACTED | SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER | POB | ETHNICITY |
|-------------------------------------|------------------------|-----|-----------|

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #1**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |  |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>09/15/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>09/15/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>09/15/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)  | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>09/15/2021 1348 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>INVESTIGATIVE SUMMARY |                                     |

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING:**

Date: June 24, 2021 @ 1923 hours  
Location: 518 NE Holladay Street (Motel 6)

**LEAD INVESTIGATING DETECTIVES:**

Detective TRAVIS LAW, DPSST #42652  
Detective JEFFREY PONTIUS, DPSST #32530

**DETECTIVE SUPERVISORS:**

Lieutenant DAVID MICHAELSON, DPSST #23060  
Sergeant JOSEPH SANTOS, DPSST #29573  
Detective Supervisor MOLLY DAUL, DPSST #28647

**INVOLVED OFFICER:**

Officer CURTIS BROWN, DPSST #37135

Weapon Used: Glock Model 19 9mm handgun, serial number BGVE366

Weapon Check: 13 rounds in magazine plus 1 round in chamber  
Two magazines each containing 15 rounds

**WITNESS OFFICERS:**

Officer BRETT EMMONS, DPSST #56132  
Officer JEFFREY ELIAS, DPSST #29338

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****PORTLAND FIRE & RESCUE / AMERICAN MEDICAL RESPONSE WITNESSES:**

ASPEN BREUER  
GIANCARLO SCROBOGNA  
BRENT CHOPP  
KEVYN SMOOT  
JACOB GARTLAND  
TRAVIS BLEVINS  
MITCH KELLER  
ANTON SVIDENKO  
RUSSELL COOLEY  
DAVID PERVERE  
SPENCER GEHRING

**ADDITIONAL OFFICERS PROVIDING WRITTEN REPORTS:**

Sergeant ISRAEL HILL, DPSST #53907  
Officer REYNALDO GUEVARA, DPSST #60587  
Officer ANTHONY HILL, DPSST #36236  
Officer CHRISTOPHER SATHOFF, DPSST #58857  
Officer KENNETH FOX, DPSST #47852  
Officer DANIEL ROMANOWSKI, DPSST #42427  
Officer LAMONTE JOHNSON, DPSST #40420  
Officer JORDAN WINKEL, DPSST #51850

**ASSISTING DETECTIVES:**

Detective RICO BENIGA, DPSST #36906  
Detective JOSEPH CORONA, DPSST #41783  
Detective RYAN FOOTE, DPSST #43493  
Detective JENNIFER HERTZLER, DPSST #43872  
Detective ANTHONY MERRILL, DPSST #35227  
Detective WILLIAM WINTERS, DPSST #34381  
Detective MICHAEL JONES, DPSST #36240  
Detective SHAYE SAMORA, DPSST #51733  
Detective CHRISTOPHER TRAYNOR, DPSST #36266  
Detective JEFF SHARP, DPSST #34582  
Detective CORY STENZEL, DPSST #45663

**ASSISTING GRESHAM POLICE DEPARTMENT MAJOR CRIMES TEAM:**

Officer ADAM WRIGHT, DPSST #50984

**ASSISTING PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU CRIMINALISTS:**

Sergeant GRANT SMITH, DPSST #50653

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**ASSISTING PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU CRIMINALISTS (CONT'D):**

Sergeant ROBIN DUNBAR, DPSST #47968  
Criminalist HEATHER POWELL, DPSST #33027  
Criminalist NAVARATH OUTHAYTHIP, DPSST #24990  
Criminalist GEDEMYNAS JAKUBAUSKAS, DPSST #46056  
Criminalist JAMIN BECKER, DPSST #49504

**ADDITIONAL FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION PERSONNEL:**

Forensic Video Evidence Technician MARK WEBER, DPSST #91941

**CIVILIAN WITNESSES INTERVIEWED:**

IVO D'CRUZ  
KALLI TEMPLE

**CANVASS INTERVIEWS:**

GEORGE BURNS  
JACLYNN MILLER  
ANDREW MILLER  
MICHAEL BEAOSCHEK  
FAITH KNOWLES  
AMY PENWELL  
BRANDI LORD  
RAYMOND GAINS  
ARIK ASHBURN  
TALIA FAGAN  
BRITNEE WALKER  
BRANDON EISEN

**MULTNOMAH COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE:**

Senior Deputy District Attorney NATHAN VASQUEZ

**MULTNOMAH COUNTY MEDICAL EXAMINER ON-SCENE:**

Medicolegal Death Investigator MELISSA TANNER

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**AUTOPSY PATHOLOGIST:**

SEAN HURST, M.D. - Chief Deputy Medical Examiner

**DECEASED SUSPECT:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL RAY  
Male/White, DOB 08/19/1980  
5'9" / 170 Lbs. / Brown Hair / Brown Eyes

**SUSPECT WEAPON:**

Closed-Eye Needle Screwdriver

**INCIDENT CHRONOLOGY:**

|                   |   |
|-------------------|---|
| 19:04:39          | 911 call from MICHAEL TOWNSEND reporting he is high on methamphetamine, feeling suicidal, and possessing a screwdriver.                                   |
| 19:06:22          | Officer Emmons and Officer Brown dispatched to assist medical personnel   |
| 19:07:19          | Portland Fire & Rescue and American Medical Response dispatched   |
| 19:12:58          | Portland Fire & Rescue (Truck 13) arrives on-scene  |
| 19:13:15          | Second 911 call from MICHAEL TOWNSEND reporting he is high on methamphetamine and feeling suicidal, requesting an expedited police response (PP21-171606) |
| 19:15:17          | Officer Emmons arrives on-scene   |
| 19:15:52          | Officer Brown arrives on-scene  |
| 19:16:29          | American Medical Response (Medic 323) arrives on-scene  |
| 19:23:04<br>scene | Officer Emmons broadcasts shots fired, suspect down, screwdriver on ground near him, medical still on-  |
| 19:23:06          | Officer Elias arrives on-scene  |

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**INCIDENT CHRONOLOGY (CONT'D):**

19:24:21            Officer Elias broadcasts medical is working on MICHAEL TOWNSEND and the screwdriver was moved away from him

19:27:51            Ambulance transports MICHAEL TOWNSEND to Emanuel Hospital

19:34:38            Ambulance arrives at Emanuel Hospital

19:46:00            MICHAEL TOWNSEND pronounced deceased at Emanuel Hospital

**INVESTIGATIVE CHRONOLOGY:**

- Homicide Detectives notified at 2002 hours
- Detectives began to arrive on-scene at approximately 2040 hours
- Detectives ensured the crime scene was secured
- Detectives were advised of identities of the involved officer and witness officers
- Detectives ensured the involved officer and witness officers were separated, someone was assigned to observe them, and remained at the scene until instructed otherwise
- Detectives met with Officer Curtis Brown and his attorney along with criminalists to conduct weapons inspections and be photographed
- Detectives requested a voluntary statement from Officer Brown as well as on-scene walk-through
- Criminalists responded to Emanuel Hospital and processed MICHAEL TOWNSEND
- Detectives received a briefing from witness officer Officer Brett Emmons starting at approximately 2206 hours
- Homicide supervisors gave assignments to Portland Police Bureau Detectives and coordinated scene processing with the Forensic Evidence Division
- Detectives conducted scene walk-through with Officer Brett Emmons

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**INVESTIGATIVE CHRONOLOGY (CONT'D):**

- Detectives with Portland Police Bureau conducted interviews with witness officers, civilians and personnel from Portland Fire & Rescue and American Medical Response
- Involved and witness officers were issued Communication Restriction Orders by Lieutenant Michaelson
- Gresham Police Department Major Crimes Team responded and collected video surveillance evidence
- Detectives walked through the scene with Criminalists identifying items of evidence, and searched MICHAEL TOWNSEND's motel room
- A door-to-door canvass for witnesses was conducted at the motel
- Non-witness officers advised to write supplemental reports regarding their actions and observations at the scene
- Following the incident, Detectives identified additional witnesses and conducted witness interviews
- Incident casebook forwarded to Senior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez for review
- On September 14, 2021, a Multnomah County Grand Jury heard evidence related to Officer Curtis Brown's use of deadly force. The Grand Jury determined that the use of deadly force against MICHAEL TOWNSEND was justified under criminal law and returned a Not True Bill.

**DESCRIPTION OF SCENE:**

The shooting occurred in the parking lot of the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street, at the southeast corner of the intersection of NE Grand Avenue and NE Holladay Street. The motel building is two stories tall, and the parking lot is open air. There is a stairwell for the second story at the east and west end of the parking lot. The motel room rented by MICHAEL TOWNSEND was near the top of the west stairwell. Two 9mm cartridge casings were in the parking lot near the base of the west stairwell, and a closed-eye needle screwdriver was found underneath a parked vehicle, nearby.

**INTERVIEW WITH INVOLVED OFFICER BROWN:**

Officer Brown declined to be interviewed by Detectives, but did provide a recorded statement at Grand Jury.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**INTERVIEW WITH WITNESS OFFICER EMMONS:**

Officer Emmons provided a recorded statement to Detectives and at Grand Jury.

**INTERVIEW WITH WITNESS OFFICER ELIAS:**

Officer Elias provided a recorded statement to Detectives and at Grand Jury.

**PHYSICAL AND BALLISTIC EVIDENCE SUMMARY:**

- One Glock 19 handgun
- Two 9mm cartridge casings
- Two 9mm bullets (one collected at Emanuel Hospital and one recovered at autopsy)
- One closed-eye needle screwdriver (approx. 3" blade)

**WEAPON EXAMINATION:**

The Glock 19 handgun used by Officer Brown and the two 9mm cartridge casings and bullets were sent to the Oregon State Police (OSP) Forensics Laboratory. Dan Alessio who is a Forensic Scientist with OSP examined the firearm. The handgun was function checked, was determined to meet proper specifications, and was operable and capable of firing. The two 9mm cartridge casings were also examined and matched to the firearm of Officer Brown.

**ADDITIONAL EXAMINATION:**

The closed-eye needle screwdriver recovered from the scene was sent to the OSP Forensic Laboratory for DNA analysis. A DNA standard from MICHAEL TOWNSEND was submitted for comparison. OSP Forensic Scientist Adrienne Schackart examined a swab from the screwdriver handle and located a mixed DNA profile from two contributors, including MICHAEL TOWNSEND's DNA profile.

**AUTOPSY FINDINGS:**

Chief Deputy Oregon State Medical Examiner Sean Hurst, M.D., conducted the post-mortem examination of MICHAEL TOWNSEND on June 25, 2021. Dr. Hurst determined MICHAEL TOWNSEND's cause of death to be a gunshot wound to the chest and to the abdomen, and ruled his manner of death a homicide.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**AUTOPSY FINDINGS (CONT'D):**

The toxicology report for MICHAEL TOWNSEND showed the following substances detected in his blood:  
Methamphetamine, Amphetamine and Olanzapine (antipsychotic medication).

**INVESTIGATIVE SUMMARY:**

On June 24, 2021, at 1906 hours, Officer Emmons and Officer Brown were dispatched to the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street, to assist medical personnel regarding MICHAEL TOWNSEND, who called 911 reporting he was feeling suicidal and high on methamphetamine. MICHAEL TOWNSEND advised the 911-call taker he was "fist packing" a screwdriver; the call taker requested MICHAEL TOWNSEND separate himself from the screwdriver, and he agreed to do so.

At approximately 1912 hours, paramedics from Portland Fire & Rescue (PF&R) first arrived on-scene and went to the office looking for MICHAEL TOWNSEND, where he told the call taker he would be waiting. MICHAEL TOWNSEND had moved north of the motel property. A second 911 call was made from MICHAEL TOWNSEND while PF&R personnel were on-scene, reiterating he was feeling suicidal and high on methamphetamine. He requested an expedited police response.

MICHAEL TOWNSEND approached PF&R personnel who conversed with him. He appeared to be under the influence of methamphetamine, and at times was acting erratic. MICHAEL TOWNSEND walked off to the stairwell for the second floor stating he needed to go to his room. PF&R personnel asked him not to do so. Officer Emmons and Officer Brown arrived on-scene at approximately 1915 hours. Having ignored requests from PF&R personnel, MICHAEL TOWNSEND was on the second story walkway. Paramedics from American Medical Response (AMR) arrived.

Officer Emmons, who was the primary officer, contacted PF&R personnel and spoke with the motel manager while Officer Brown waited at his patrol vehicle. MICHAEL TOWNSEND walked to his room, but did not enter the room. Officer Emmons decided the officers would disengage and return later if MICHAEL TOWNSEND called 911 again. As personnel were beginning to leave, Officer Emmons saw MICHAEL TOWNSEND on the balcony near his room, and decided to make one more attempt to engage with MICHAEL TOWNSEND to determine if he would agree to be transported to the hospital for a mental health evaluation. MICHAEL TOWNSEND initially agreed, so the officers and medical personnel remained on-scene.

Officer Emmons, Officer Brown, PF&R and AMR personnel met with MICHAEL TOWNSEND at the base of the west stairwell. He sat on the stairs. Aware that MICHAEL TOWNSEND had reported having a screwdriver, Officer Emmons informed MICHAEL TOWNSEND he would need to be checked for weapons prior to transport in the ambulance, and explained why. Although the officers asked him several times not to do so, MICHAEL TOWNSEND kept reaching for his left pant pocket with his left hand. Officer Emmons explained to MICHAEL TOWNSEND he could go back to his motel room if he wanted and the officers would leave, otherwise he would need to be checked for weapons prior to medical transport. MICHAEL TOWNSEND became non-responsive, so the officers disengaged again.

As the officers began to walk away, but were still near MICHAEL TOWNSEND, he quickly stood up, removed a closed-eye needle screwdriver from his left pant pocket, and aggressively advanced towards Officer Brown, threatening to kill him. The officers retreated, giving MICHAEL TOWNSEND verbal commands to stop. MICHAEL TOWNSEND continued advancing toward Officer Brown, and it appeared MICHAEL TOWNSEND attempted to stab Officer Brown. In an immediate response to the threat, Officer Brown discharged his duty weapon twice, at approximately 1923 hours, striking MICHAEL TOWNSEND twice, and MICHAEL TOWNSEND fell to the ground. The screwdriver from his hand was now located on the ground within arms reach.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**INVESTIGATIVE SUMMARY (CONT'D):**

Officer Brown and Officer Emmons retreated to the cover of Officer Emmons' patrol car nearby. Officer Elias arrived on scene immediately after the shooting. Medical personnel quickly returned to their vehicles to obtain equipment. In an effort to make the scene safe for medical personnel to promptly render MICHAEL TOWNSEND aid, the officers approached MICHAEL TOWNSEND and Officer Emmons kicked the screwdriver away from MICHAEL TOWNSEND. AMR subsequently transported MICHAEL TOWNSEND to Emanuel Hospital, he underwent surgery, and he was pronounced deceased at approximately 1946 hours.

Video surveillance cameras at the motel recorded Officer Brown's use of deadly force, as well as the circumstances preceding the incident. Eight personnel from PF&R, four of whom happened to be stopped in their rig at a nearby intersection at the time of the incident, and three personnel from AMR, witnessed the incident.

On June 25, 2021, a post-mortem examination was conducted, and the Medical Examiner determined MICHAEL TOWNSEND died as a result of a gunshot wound to the chest and to the abdomen, and determined his death to be a homicide.

Throughout this investigation, the Multnomah County District Attorney's Office, specifically Senior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez, as well as the Oregon Department of Justice, were informed of the investigative findings. On September 14, 2021, a Multnomah County Grand Jury heard evidence related to Officer Brown's use of deadly force. The Grand Jury determined that the use of deadly force against MICHAEL TOWNSEND was justified under criminal law and returned a Not True Bill regarding any criminal culpability regarding the death of MICHAEL TOWNSEND.

For complete investigative findings, please refer to the Investigative Case Book, Portland Police Bureau Key Case Number 21-171597.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #2**

|   |   |  |                                  |                                       |
|---|---|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>GUEVARA, REYNALDO (60587) |   | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>NORTH                        |   | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021                | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>GUEVARA, REYNALDO | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/25/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/25/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>KOPPANG, ERIK J |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>GUEVARA, REYNALDO (60587) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 0022 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>CRIME SCENE LOG REPORT   |                                     |

On Thursday 06/24/2021 I responded to a medical call at 518 NE Holladay St, the call read as followed:

IN LOBBY, COMP IS SUICIDAL, NO PLAN, IS HIGH ON METH ...SEE RELATED FIRE CALL RP21-56903-DP12, FOR SUICDL SUBJ HI ON METH,

At the scene of an officer involved shooting I was tasked with filling out the crime scene log. I filled out the crime scene log and submitted the crime scene log into evidence.

Nothing further.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #3**

|   |                                       |  |                                  |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>HILL, ANTHONY R (36236) |                                       | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>NORTH                      |                                       | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>HILL, ANTHONY R | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/25/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/25/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>KOPPANG, ERIK J |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>HILL, ANTHONY R (36236) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 0051 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>OIS ASSIST             |                                     |

I responded to 518 NE Holiday to assist with an Officer Involved Shooting. I arrived and the scene was being secured. I am a shop steward for the PPA and used this role to verify the involved member and witness member were in separate cars and be with them as union representation until PPA Secretary, OFC Habkirk relieved me of this duty. I did not enter the inner perimeter of the Motel 6 parking lot and did not discuss any of the events with these members while with them.

Once relieved, I took a perimeter position at the North end on MLK/Hassalo until the scene was cleared.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #4**

|  |                                      |  |                                  |                                       |
|--|--------------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>HILL, ISRAEL Q (53907) |                                      | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>NORTH                     |                                      | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021             | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>HILL, ISRAEL Q | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/25/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/25/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>KOPPANG, ERIK J |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>HILL, ISRAEL Q (53907)  | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 0114 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>SERGEANT ASSIST ON OIS |                                     |

Upon arrival to the Motel 6, to the best of my recollection I was the forth North Sergeant on scene.

Once on scene I entered the crime scene to provide evidence placards from the shooting kit I had in my sergeants vehicle if needed for shell casings and other evidence. I also asked for additional officers for scene security as I anticipated the crowd growing more hostile. Additionally, I asked that the crime scene be extended to the lobby of the motel 6 due to the call originating there based on the notes in the call.

Nothing further

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #5**

|  |  |  |                                  |                                      |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>SATHOFF, CHRISTOPHER J (58857) |  | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |                                      |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>CENTRAL                           |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |                                      |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021                     | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>SATHOFF, CHRISTOPHER J | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/25/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/25/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>DUONG, QUYEN L |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>SATHOFF, CHRISTOPHER J (58857) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 0300 |
|---|-------------------------------------|

**SUBJECT**  
MOTEL 6 WITNESS STATEMENT

Responded to 518 NE Holladay St (Motel 6 Holladay St) in regards to an officer involved shooting.

When I arrived, Sgt Silverman directed Officer Fox and I to check all the rooms at the Motel 6 for possible witnesses.

I contacted one subject who identified himself as Calvin Ticeson DOB: 06/15/1954. Ticeson stated that he did not see the incident happen but he did hear two gunshots coming from outside his room. Ticeson stated he knew they were gunshots because of his prior military training. Ticeson stated his wife, Mari Ticeson DOB: 01/11/1975, was sleeping during the incident and did not hear anything.

Nothing further.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #6**

|  |  |  |                                  |   |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>WINTERS, WILLIAM H (34381) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE               |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-INTERVIEW WITNESS |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021                 | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>WINTERS, WILLIAM H | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/29/2021      | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>WINTERS, WILLIAM H (34381)         | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 1231 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>INTERVIEW OF FIRE FIGHTER WITNESS |                                     |

**Case Status:**

-  
-  
Pending Investigation

**Exhibits:**

-  
-  
Assest Number for Interview with Giancarlo Scrobogna # L6S50001

**Police Personnel:**

-  
-  
Detective T. Law, DPSST # 42652  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
*Primary Investigator*

Detective R. Foote, DPSST # 43493  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
*Co-Lead Investigator*

Detective J. Pontius, DPSST # 32530  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
*Co- Lead Investigator*

Sergeant J. Santos, DPSST # 29573  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
*Supervisor of Investigation.*

**Summary:**

-

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

-  
This report details my initial response and actions at the scene, and interview of witness GIANCARLO SCROBOGNA.

**Narrative:**

-  
On June 24th, 2021, I was contacted by Detective Sergeant Santos at approximately 1935 hours and directed to respond to 518 NE Holladay Street, to assist with an investigation related to a officer involved shooting. Upon arrival, I was present for the initial briefing given by uniform officers. After the briefing, I was assigned to interview a Portland Fire Fighter who was a witness to the shooting.

Detective Jones and I were assigned to interview PFB GIANCARLO SCROBOGNA, the interview was audio recorded. For full details read the attached transcription or listen to audio recording. At approximately 2227 hours, Detective Jones, Officer Habkirk (Union Representation), I met with PFB GIANCARLO SCROBOGNA while sitting in the firetruck. I explained to SCROBOGNA this interview would be recorded so it was in his own words. SCROBOGNA stated "Yes" that would be okay. SCROBOGNA stated he is assigned to truck #13 and is a firefighter (EMT). SCROBOGNA stated the truck received a call to check on a suicidal call, but the person calling had no plan. SCROBOGNA stated when the truck arrived (AMR) ambulance assisted with the call and Portland Police arrived about five seconds after the truck did. SCROBOGNA stated when the truck arrived he observed a guy pacing back and forth on the sidewalk in front of the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street. SCROBOGNA stated he was assigned to stay with the truck because they were concerned about the guy pacing back in forth by the fire truck. SCROBOGNA stated the guy walking back and forth was a male, white, 6 foot tall, with tattoos everywhere, and the guy appeared to be under the influence.

SCROBOGNA stated he asked the guy who was pacing back and forth if he was the person who had called 911. The subject told the fire fighters yes he was the one and that he wanted to go to the hospital. SCROBOGNA stated one the firefighters told the guy he needed to sit down so they could take his vital signs prior. The subject told the firefighters he needed to go to his room and grab something. SCROBOGNA stated his Lieutenant and two Portland Police Officers told the subject, that he couldn't go to his room . SCROBOGNA stated the subject was told multiple times not to go to his room, but he believed the subject made it to room 218.

SCROBOGNA stated the subject kept changing his mind if he wanted to go to the hospital or not. SCROBOGNA stated the subject at somepoint was able to go to his room and came back down to where all of them were at. SCROBOGNA stated the police officer explained to the subject if he wanted to go to the hospital, the officer would have to pat him down prior to going. SCROBOGNA stated the officers made it very clear that if you want to go to the hospital he was going to have to be searched. SCROBOGNA stated the subject became really upset with the situation. SCROBOGNA stated the subject started grinding his teeth and moving his hands while making a fist, the subject kept reaching for something in his pockets. SCROBOGNA stated the subject kept using both hands to reach into his pockets.

SCROBOGNA stated the subject looked like he wanted to punch something or someone. SCROBOGNA stated the officers told the subject multiple times he has to keep his hands out where they can see them. The officer then asked one more time if the subject wanted to go to the hospital. The subject stated nope he doesn't want to go to the hospital. SCROBOGNA stated that is when the subject got up from the stairs reached into his left pocket and pulled out a possible knife or screwdriver. The subject started walking aggressively towards the police officer. The officer repeatedly kept telling the guy to stop moving, stop moving, stop moving. The subject kept walking and the police officer fired shots. SCROBOGNA believed the officer fired the shots to protect the fire fighters because the subject was armed and charging at them as well. SCROBOGNA stated the subject was two feet away from when the officer fired his weapon. SCROBOGNA stated the officers made it very clear, telling the guy to stop and they did not want to hurt him.

SCROBOGNA stated the subject said something to the effect, "I'm going to kill you guys, you know fuck you guys, I am going to kill you." SCROBOGNA stated he heard the officer fire two shots. After the shooting, all of the firefighters moved back until officers made the scene safe and then they started treated the subject. SCROBOGNA stated he cut the shirt off of the

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

subject and observed two bullet wounds, at that point (AMR) ambulance loaded the subject up and transported the subject to the hospital.

I concluded my interview with SCROBOGNA at that time.

This investigation is still ongoing.

-  
-

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #7**

|  |  |  |                                  |  |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>CORONA, JOSEPH R (41783) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE               |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL  |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-INTERVIEW WITNESS |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021               | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>CORONA, JOSEPH R | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/29/2021      | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/30/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>CORONA, JOSEPH R (41783) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/26/2021 2142 |
|---|-------------------------------------|

**SUBJECT**  
INTERVIEW WITH WITNESS OFFICER EMMONS**Deceased Person**TOWNSEND, MICHAEL  
MW 08/19/1980**Witness Officer Interviewed**Officer Brett Emmons, DPSST #56132  
North Precinct**Detectives Mentioned**Sergeant Joe Santos, DPSST #29573  
Homicide Detail, SupervisorDetective Anthony Merrill, DPSST #35227  
Homicide Detail, Partner**Other Police Personnel Mentioned**Officer Curtis Brown, DPSST #37135  
North PrecinctOfficer Jeff Elias, DPSST #29338  
North PrecinctSergeant Sarah Taylor, DPSST #37607  
North Precinct**Other Persons Mentioned**Traci Anderson, Attorney at Law  
Attorney for Officer Emmons**Exhibits**

Audio interview of Officer Brett Emmons, archived in DIMS (Asset: L6T50021)

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Property/Evidence Receipt A173765

Item 1: Map used by Officer Emmons during interview

**Summary**

MICHAEL TOWNSEND was killed in an officer involved shooting at the Motel 6, 518 NE Holladay St. This report documents and interview with witness Officer Brett Emmons.

**Narrative**

On June 24, 2021 at approximately 2002 hours I was directed by Sergeant Joe Santos to assist with an officer involved shooting investigation. I learned that a shooting occurred at the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay St, and the patient, later identified as MICHAEL TOWNSEND, was transported by ambulance to Emanuel Hospital for treatment. TOWNSEND was pronounced deceased at the hospital. Sergeant Santos directed Detective Anthony Merrill and I to respond to Emanuel Hospital to assist with interviews of the ambulance crew. Detective Jeff Sharp and Detective Chris Traynor assisted with interviews. See their reports for more information.

Detective Merrill and I were then assigned to interview witness Officer Brett Emmons at North Precinct. We met with Officer Emmons and his Attorney Traci Anderson at North Precinct. Officer Emmons was given a Communication Restriction Order by Lieutenant Michaelson. Detective Merrill took photos of Officer Emmons in uniform prior to him changing into street clothes. At approximately 2307 hours Detective Merrill and I conducted an interview with Officer Emmons in a small conference room at the precinct. Present for the interview was Ms. Anderson.

The interview was audio recorded and later archived in DIMS. The following is only a summary of the interview, and is not intended to be a verbatim or chronological account. For more information see the recording.

Officer Emmons said he was assigned today to work North Precinct afternoon shift in district 695. Officer Emmons said he was at a Lloyd District contact office taking a short break when he was dispatched with Officer Curtis Brown to a medical assist call. The call was at the Motel 6 located at NE Grand Ave and NE Holladay St, with which Officer Emmons said he was familiar.

Officer Emmons said the dispatch call notes stated that a white male subject, dressed in black, was high on methamphetamine and suicidal, but had no plan to harm himself. Officer Emmons said there was mention of the subject having a screwdriver but also that the screwdriver had been put away.

Officer Emmons said he and Officer Brown arrived at roughly the same time, and they pulled into the motel driveway off of NE Holladay St. Officer Emmons said a fire engine was already on scene and parked on NE Holladay St. Officer Emmons said firefighters were attempting to converse with who he believed was the suicidal subject (MICHAEL TOWNSEND) on the second floor balcony of the motel.

Officer Emmons said he spoke to the motel manager while Officer Brown contacted the firefighters. Officer Emmons learned that TOWNSEND was staying in room 218 and that he was the 911 caller. Officer Emmons said that TOWNSEND told firefighters he wanted to go to his room and wouldn't come downstairs to speak to the responders. TOWNSEND walked to his room, and Officer Emmons said he decided they should disengage, and would return later if TOWNSEND called 911 again.

Officer Emmons said he got in his car and drove west through the lot. Officer Emmons said he saw TOWNSEND on the balcony by room 218, and he seemed calm and relaxed. Officer Emmons said he thought he would make one more attempt

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

to engage with TOWNSEND to see if he wanted help. Officer Emmons said he stopped his car and asked TOWNSEND if he wanted help, and TOWNSEND told him he did want help.

TOWNSEND walked down the stairwell and sat down at the bottom of the stairs. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND told him he used a bunch of methamphetamine and was having a bad time or a bad high. Officer Emmons said he observed that TOWNSEND was fidgety, like he was high on methamphetamine, but was not aggressive or threatening.

Officer Emmons said he waved Officer Brown, the firefighters, and ambulance crew over to the stairwell, and told them that TOWNSEND wanted to go to the hospital. Officer Emmons said he and other responders were arranged in a semi-circle around the stairwell, which was underneath room 218. Officer Emmons said there were a couple of empty parking spaces in front of the stairwell.

Officer Emmons said he told TOWNSEND he would need to pat him down for weapons before he went into the ambulance, and asked if that was okay. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND reached his left hand to the left pocket of his shorts, and Officer Emmons asked him not to do that. Officer Emmons said he asked TOWNSEND about the pat down several times, and explained why he wanted to check TOWNSEND for weapons. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND didn't respond to these questions, but kept touching his pocket. Officer Emmons said he couldn't see a weapon, but thought there was a bulge in the pocket.

Officer Emmons said he told TOWNSEND he could go back to his room if he wanted, but if he wanted to go to the hospital he would need to be checked for weapons. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND didn't respond, and Officer Emmons said he decided they would disengage again. Officer Emmons said he didn't feel there was cause to take TOWNSEND into custody on a hold.

Officer Emmons said he backed away from the stairwell, and the firefighters and medics did as well. Officer Emmons said as he walked he moved behind Officer Brown. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND stood up, reached into his left short pocket and pulled out a shiny object. Officer Emmons said he couldn't tell if the object was a knife or screwdriver, but there was about four inches of shiny, pointy metal extending from TOWNSEND's left fist. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND took an athletic stance and held the metal object in front of his torso in a jabbing motion.

Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND focused directly on Officer Brown, who was approximately five to seven feet away from TOWNSEND, and advanced toward him. Officer Emmons said Officer Brown drew his firearm as TOWNSEND advanced on him. Officer Emmons said he had also started to draw his pistol, but switched to Taser when he saw that Officer Brown had his pistol out and aimed at TOWNSEND. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND yelled something like "I'll do it" or "Let's fucking do this" at Officer Brown. Officer Emmons said he believed TOWNSEND was trying to stab or kill Officer Brown.

Officer Emmons said as Officer Brown backed up, TOWNSEND closed the gap between them. Officer Emmons said as he brought his Taser up he saw and heard Officer Brown fire two to four shots. Officer Emmons did not fire his Taser. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND fell forward and then rolled onto his back, with the weapon at his right side. Officer Emmons said they retreated to the cover of his police car, and told TOWNSEND to roll away from the weapon. Officer Emmons said TOWNSEND writhed around but wasn't responsive to any commands.

Officer Emmons said he told medics to hold off on approaching until the weapon could be secured. Officer Emmons said Officer Jeff Elias arrived within seconds, and they approached TOWNSEND. Officer Emmons saw that the weapon was a screwdriver, and he kicked it away. Officer Emmons said he called for medics and began checking TOWNSEND for injuries. Officer Emmons said he located two apparent gunshot wounds on TOWNSEND's left side and armpit, and assisted in loading TOWNSEND onto the gurney.

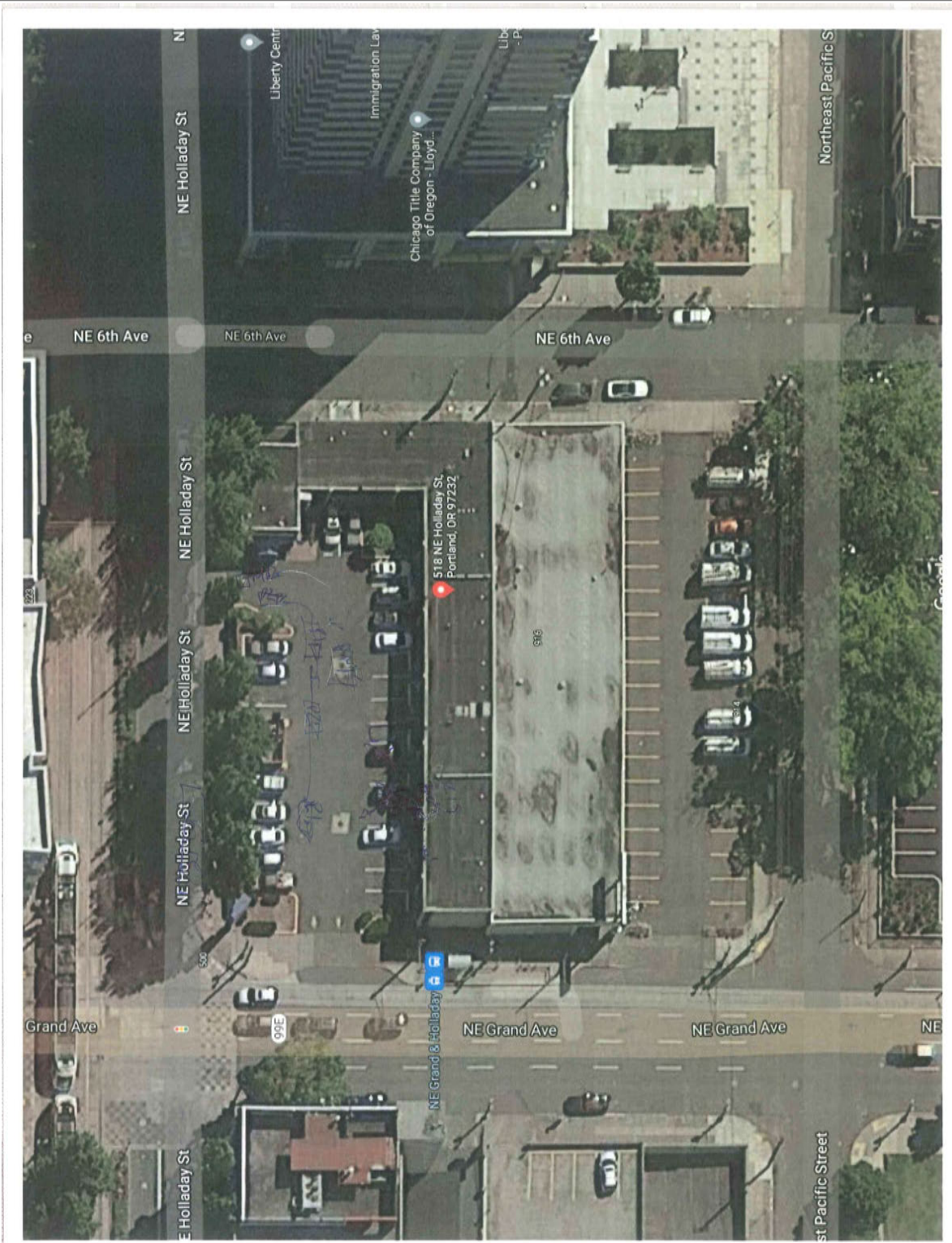
Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

Officer Emmons said he put up crime scene tape and once Sergeant Sarah Taylor arrived, identified himself as a witness officer. Officer Emmons was separated and seated in a patrol vehicle, and didn't take any more action.

During the interview I provided Officer Emmons an overhead Google Map of the incident location, and he used that to mark positions of involved persons and vehicles. The map was later attached to the case file and the original submitted into evidence.

The interview ended at approximately 0003 hours. Nothing further.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4366158) MAP USED BY OFFICER EMMONS**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

*File*  
*6/25/21*  
*0003hrs*

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
CONFIDENTIALCASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4366180) A173765

|  |   |   |  |   |                  |
|--|---|---|--|---|------------------|
| BUREAU OF POLICE<br>2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4<br>PORTLAND, OREGON 97210<br>503-823-2179  |   | <b>PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT</b>                                    |  | HOURS OF OPERATION:<br>9:00 AM TO NOON &<br>1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F       |                  |
| RECEIPT NUMBER <b>No. A173765</b>  |   | DATE/TIME <b>06/24/2021 23:00 PM</b>                                |  | REFER CASE NO.  |                  |
| CHECK ONE TYPE <b>ONLY</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/> |   | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> |  | PPB CASE NO. <b>21-171597</b>   |                  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB  |   | DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>                           |  | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING               |                  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |   | OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB                      |  | SIGNATURE   |                  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |   | HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP   |  | PHONE   |                  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT <b>OIS</b>  |   | DELIVERING OFFICER <b>Carson 41783/DO</b>                           |  | DPSST/ASSIGN  |                  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED <b>North Precinct</b>  |   | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) <b>Det LAW 42652/DO</b>                 |  | DPSST/ASSIGN  |                  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB   |   | <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT                                    |  |   |                  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.  |   |   |  | STLN  | FOR PED USE ONLY |
| ITEM 1   | Map used by Officer Emmons during interview |   |  |   |                  |
| ITEM 2   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| ITEM 3   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| ITEM 4   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| ITEM 5   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| ITEM 6   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| ITEM 7   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| ITEM 8   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED                                       |   | PRECINCT & LOCKER# <b>C-016</b>                                     |  | DATE <b>062421</b>  |                  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER   |   |   |  | RECEIVED BY   |                  |
| DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY   |   |   |  |   |                  |
| RECEIVED BY PED  |   | BY  |  | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |                  |
| DATE:  |   | TIME:   |  |   |                  |

07/12

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #8**

|   |                                   |   |                           |                                |
|---|-----------------------------------|---|---------------------------|--------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>SCHLEICH, ALISON L (36817) |                                   | RANK<br>CRIMINALIST                       |                           |                                |
| ORG UNIT<br>FORENSICS:                    |                                   | CAPACITY<br>4-EVIDENCE COLLECT/PROCESSING |                           |                                |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/24/2021                 | ASSIGNED BY<br>SCHLEICH, ALISON L | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/26/2021                | APPROVED ON<br>06/29/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>DUNBAR, ROBIN L |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                              |
|--|------------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>SCHLEICH, ALISON L (36817)               | DATE/TIME<br>06/25/2021 1758 |
| SUBJECT<br>PHOTOS OF DECEASED, CLOTHING COLLECTION |                              |

**EVIDENCE COLLECTED:**

PER #A193353

Item 1 - Pair of black Adidas tennis shoes size 10.5

Item 2 - Pair of white socks

Item 3 - Black "Next Level" t-shirt

Item 4 - Black sleeveless undershirt

Item 5 - White "CSG" shorts

Item 6 - Blue plastic hospital bag from Emanuel

*Disposition: Delivered to the Hazardous Material shed at Rivergate*

PER #A193354

Item 1 - spent bullet found underneath Townsend

*Disposition: Forwarded to the Property Room via the FED's outgoing evidence locker***NARRATIVE:**

On 06/24/2021 at approximately 2014, I was dispatched to Emanuel Hospital to assist on an officer involved shooting investigation. When I arrived I contacted Officer Romanowski who told me that the deceased (Townsend, Michael M/W, 08/19/1980) was located in operating room #15. Officer Romanowski gave me a blue plastic hospital bag with Townsend's clothing inside it.

I was escorted to OR #15 by hospital staff, where I took overall and detailed digital photographs of Townsend. While awaiting the Deputy Medical Examiner to arrive, I took photographs of Townsend's clothing from the hospital bag. The bag contained a pair of shoes, a pair of socks, an undershirt and a t-shirt.

D.M.E. Tanner arrived and did a cursory examination of Townsend. I took additional photographs of Townsend at the direction of the D.M.E. During her exam a spent bullet was found under Townsend, which I collected. I also collected a pair of white shorts that were underneath Townsend.

The clothing and Emanuel bag were listed on PER #A193353 and the bullet was listed on PER #A193354. A copy of the receipts were given to the charge nurse at the hospital. I transported the items on #A193353 to hazardous material shed at Rivergate. The bullet was forwarded to the Property Room via the FED's outgoing evidence locker.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

The digital images were uploaded to DIMS.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #9**

|  |  |  |                                  |                                       |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>JAKUBAUSKAS, GEDEMYNAS (46056) |  | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>FORENSICS:                        |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021                     | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>JAKUBAUSKAS, GEDEMYNAS | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/25/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>DUNBAR, ROBIN L |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>JAKUBAUSKAS, GEDEMYNAS (46056) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 2317 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>CRIME SCENE PROCESSING        |                                     |

## Mentioned:

Criminalist Outhaythip (#24990)  
SGT Smith (#50653)  
SGT Santos (#29573)  
DET Law (#42652)

## Narrative:

On 06/24/21 at about 2010 hours Criminalist Outhaythip and I were dispatched to an Officer Involved Shooting. SGT Santos was requesting FED to respond to 518 NE Holladay to process the scene. Once on scene we contacted SGT Smith. I was assigned to document the scene with both video and photographs while Criminalist Outhaythip was assigned to collect Leica scans and collect evidence. I began taking In-Situ scene video, patrol Officers had already placed Placards #1 & #2. Then I began taking In-Situ color digital photographs with my Nikon D800 digital camera. After the Detective's walk through and all evidence was identified I took a seconded set of photographs. My photographs included over-all, mid-range and close-up of the scene and all items evidence. Then I assisted Criminalist Outhaythip with the Leica scanning. I also took photographs of the VI's motel room (#218) as the Detectives searched it. Back at FED I assisted Criminalist Outhaythip with photographing items of evidence. All photographs and video was placed into DIMS.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #10**

|  |  |  |                                  |  |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>JOHNSON, E LAMONTE (40420) |  | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>NORTH                         |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021                 | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>JOHNSON, E LAMONTE | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/25/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/26/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>JOHNSON, E LAMONTE (40420) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 0057 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>NARRATIVE                 |                                     |

On 06/25/2021 at 1925, I self - dispatched myself to assist officers on a medical assist at 518 Ne. Holladay St. When I arrived, I blocked all northbound vehicular traffic on Ne. Grand Ave., at Ne. Pacific. I set up crime scene tape to prevent all pedestrian and vehicular traffic from traveling northbound on Ne. Grand Ave. / Ne. Pacific St. Additional officers arrived to assist me with the crowd that gathered at my location. No further information.

**ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>JOHNSON, E LAMONTE (40420) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 0057 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY      |                                     |

Scene position

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #11**

|  |                                      |  |                                  |  |
|--|--------------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>FOX, KENNETH S (47852) |                                      | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>CENTRAL                   |                                      | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/25/2021             | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>FOX, KENNETH S | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/25/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/26/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>FOX, KENNETH S (47852) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/25/2021 0006 |
|---|-------------------------------------|

**SUBJECT**  
CONTACT HOTEL ROOMS

6. Sathoff #58857

Sgt. Silverman #50814

8. I was dispatched to assist at 518 Ne Holladay St related to an officer involved shooting.

On my arrival Sgt. Silverman directed myself and Ofc. Sathoff to contact all hotel rooms at the location to attempt to locate witnesses and document who was in the rooms. I entered the crime scene to gain access to the rooms. After checking rooms I assisted in maintaining the inner perimeter until I was released.

Room 103: Empty

Room 104: No answer

Room 105: Empty

Room 106: Empty

Room 107: No answer

Room 108: No answer

Room 109: Empty

Room 110: No answer possibly occupied

Room 111: Empty

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Room 112: Empty

No room 113

Room 114: No answer

Room 115: Refused to provide any information. Occupant was a white female in her 30's to 40's

Room 116: Empty

Room 117: Empty

Room 118: No answer

Room 119: No answer

Room 120: No answer

Room 201: No answer

Room 202: No answer

Room 203: Empty

Room 204: Burns, George Meacham M/W 9/15/61 907-521-5227 945 Nw Naito Pkwy  
#113 Portland OR 97209. Stated he heard a pop.

Room 205: Empty

Room 206: Miller, Jaclynn Danielle F/W 7/26/89 971-335-4353 3232 Ne Liberty Ct  
Portland OR 97211. Stated she didn't see or hear anything.

Miller, Andrew Mason M/W 3/6/87 503-854-4494 10800 Se 17th Cir Vancouver WA 98664.  
Stated he didn't see or hear anything.

Beaoschek, Michael David M/W 1/2/86 360-869-5740 3242 Ne 3rd Ave Camas WA 98607.  
Stated he arrived afterwards, observed a person being loaded into the ambulance.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Room 207: Checked by Ofc Sathoff

Room 208: Knowles, Faith F/W 3/20/82 541-212-5498 Onterio OR General Delivery (Mailing Address). Heard bangs and came out of room afterwards.

Penwell, Amy Norine F/W 9/25/84 503-573-9310 1555 Ne 66th Ave #238 Portland OR 97213. Heard bang noise, didn't observe what happened.

Lord, Brandi Marie F/W 8/10/82 707-300-0581 127 Hwy 101 Eureka CA 95532. Was sleeping and didn't observe what happened.

Room 209: Empty

Room 210: Empty

Room 211: Empty

Room 212: Empty

No Room 213

Room 214: Empty

Room 215: Gains, Raymond M/B 9/2/86 310-920-0657. Stated "didn't see much" and wouldn't provide further. There was other occupants in the room, they wouldn't come to the door and Gains stated nobody else was inside.

Room 216: No Answer

Room 217: Empty

Room 218: Empty

Room 219: Ashburn, Arik Jacob M/W 8/7/94 971-288-4821 2204 Sw Iowa St Portland OR 97239 (Mailing Address). Stated was sleeping and didn't observe what happened.

Fagan, Talia Lawry F/W 4/10/80 971-288-4821 2204 Sw Iowa St Portland OR 97239 (Mailing Address). Stated was sleeping and was woke up by a loud noise.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Room 220: Walker, Britnee Nichole F/W 12/30/89 5803 Rio Grand Pasco WA 99330.  
Stated she didn't observe what happened.

Eisen, Brandon Robert M/W 7/14/89 509-460-9280 5803 Rio Grand Pasco WA 99330.  
Stated he heard two pops and didn't observe what happened.

Nothing Further

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #12**

|  |  |  |                                  |  |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>ROMANOWSKI, DANIEL J (42427) |  | <b>RANK</b>                              |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>NORTH                           |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/24/2021                   | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>ROMANOWSKI, DANIEL J | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/24/2021        | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/26/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>ROMANOWSKI, DANIEL J (42427) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/24/2021 2250 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>ASSIST- OIS                 |                                     |

Upon hearing that officers were involved in a shooting at 518 NE Holladay, I cleared off of an unrelated call in my district and headed to the shooting scene. While enroute I heard Sgt Sarah Taylor request that an officer respond to Emanuel Hospital. I went straight to the hospital and never made it to the actual shooting scene.

Upon arrival I learned that the patient had already been brought directly back to an Operating Room and was in surgery. Medical staff asked me if I knew the patient's name. I checked the original call and learned that Michael Townsend was his name. I relayed that information to hospital staff. When querying Michael Townsend in Regjin I observed a photo of a Michael R Townsend, date of birth 08/19/1980. A recent photo of him showed numerous facial tattoos, including "TRUST FAITH" where his eyebrows were, as well as spider web tattoos on the top of his forehead. Medical staff in the ER who saw the patient brought into the ER confirmed that the patient had these matching tattoos. I relayed this information to Sgt Santos on the phone. I learned the patient was pronounced deceased at 1946 hours. Some time later I was able to view the deceased in Operating Room 15, while waiting for the Medical Examiner to arrive. He matched the photo I saw in Regjin and had the same facial tattoos.

I also learned that the three AMR personnel who had brought Townsend in had been on scene at the call and witnessed the shooting take place. I walked out to the ambulance bay, where Medic 323 was parked. I briefly spoke with Medics Anton Svidenko, Russell Cooley, and AMR Intern David Pervere, asking them to remain on scene until Detectives arrive. I also asked them not to do any further cleaning of their ambulance until Detectives arrive, as I suspected that a Criminalist would be taking photos of the rig. They agreed and I returned to the Operating Room entrance.

Nurse Emily Colson handed me a blue plastic bag that contained Townsend's shoes and socks. I gave the bag to Criminalist Schleich, who had just arrived to photograph the deceased.

I remained on scene when Deputy Medical Examiner Desiree Tanner arrived. Once she was finished with her initial investigation, she removed the deceased and I cleared the hospital. Nurse Emily Colson was given a copy of the property receipt for Townsend's clothing, which was collected by Criminalist Schleich.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #13**

|   |                                 |                                   |                           |                              |
|---|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>WINKEL, JORDAN B (51850) |                                 | RANK                              |                           |                              |
| ORG UNIT<br>NORTH                       |                                 | CAPACITY<br>1-PATROL SUPPLEMENTAL |                           |                              |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/25/2021               | ASSIGNED BY<br>WINKEL, JORDAN B | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/25/2021        | APPROVED ON<br>06/25/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>PAK, CURTIS C |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                              |
|--|------------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>WINKEL, JORDAN B (51850)       | DATE/TIME<br>06/25/2021 1441 |
| SUBJECT<br>MANAGER INTERVIEW, SCENE MGMT |                              |

Context---

I responded to an officer involved shooting near the Lloyd Center Motel 6. Upon arrival, I help set up crime scene tape near NE Pacific Ave and NE Grand Ave, then NE Pacific ave and NE 6th Ave, where I parked my patrol vehicle. I walked to NE Holladay and help set up tape near 6th/7th to block pedestrian access.

Lt. Crooker directed me to enter the crime scene and maintain the lobby area, as the call indicated the lobby may have been where the caller was. I signed in and the manager, IVO BCRUZ unlocked the lobby door to let me in.

IVO BCRUZ's statement--

IVO said that Firefighters had arrived and asked him if he called 9-1-1. IVO said a man (white male, skinny, bald, lots of tattoos, 5'9", 30s) outside of the lobby might have, and pointed him out to firefighters. IVO said the firefighters tried talking to the man, then he noticed the man go upstairs, but then IVO went back to doing his office work. I asked if the man had a weapon and IVO wasn't sure, but added his behavior was fidgety.

IVO heard two shots, but didn't see who shot. He then noticed the same man being loaded into an ambulance on a gurney.

I asked IVO if the man was in the lobby; IVO said no, the lobby has been locked and closed due to COVID and only staff occasionally enter. He indicated that since the incident the lobby had been locked and nobody tampered with the area inside.

Conclusion---

I remained on scene near the lobby and helped to keep upstairs motel guests away from the primary scene/lower parking lot area. Some of the residents provided their information as they left and returned to include the following:

Britnee Walker 12/30/89, Brandon Eisen 7/14/89 503-460-9280

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

I did not observe anyone tampering with the primary scene or lower lot area while I was around.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #14**

|  |  |  |                                  |                                       |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>TRAYNOR, CHRISTOPHER M (36266) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE               |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: ASSAULT DETAIL         |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-INTERVIEW WITNESS |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/26/2021                     | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>TRAYNOR, CHRISTOPHER M | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/26/2021      | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>ROBERTS, CORY R |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>TRAYNOR, CHRISTOPHER M (36266) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/26/2021 1229 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>WITNESS INTERVIEW             |                                     |

On June 24, 2021, at about 2002 hours, I was informed of an Officer Involved Shooting, at a Motel 6 in the Lloyd Center area. I was asked by my partner, Detective Jeff Sharp, to respond to Emanuel Hospital and assist in the interview of medical personnel who apparently witnessed the shooting. I arrived at the hospital at about 2040 hours and met with Detectives Sharp and Corona. I learned a total of three members assigned to AMR Unit #323 were present at the time of the shooting.

At about 2100 hours, I interviewed, David Pervere inside AMR Unit 323 (an ambulance). The interview with Mr. Pervere was recorded using my digital recording device. For full details of the interview refer to the CD and transcript later placed into evidence on PER #A199156.

This incident remains under investigation.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #15**

|  |  |  |                                  |                                       |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>TRAYNOR, CHRISTOPHER M (36266) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE               |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: ASSAULT DETAIL         |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-INTERVIEW WITNESS |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/26/2021                     | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>TRAYNOR, CHRISTOPHER M | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/26/2021      | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>ROBERTS, CORY R |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>TRAYNOR, CHRISTOPHER M (36266)                  | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/26/2021 1318 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>(WITNESS #4) CHOPP, BRENT J (DOB: Dec-30-1986) |                                     |

On June 24, 2021, at about 2002 hours, I was informed of an Officer Involved Shooting at a Motel 6 in the Lloyd Center area. I was asked by my partner, Detective Jeff Sharp, to respond to Emanuel Hospital and assist in the interview of medical personnel who apparently witnessed the shooting.

After completing the interviews at Emanuel Hospital, Detective Sharp and I drove to the area of NE Holiday Street and NE Grand Avenue and met with Sergeant Santos. Detective Sharp and I were directed by Sergeant Santos to interview a Portland Fire Bureau Firefighter who was present during the shooting.

At about 2243 hours, Detective Sharp and I interviewed, Firefighter Brent Chopp of Station 13 inside Detective Sharp's vehicle. Also present was the Union Representative for Firefighter Brent Chopp, Officer Jim Habkirk. The interview with Firefighter Chopp was recorded using my digital recording device. For full details of the interview refer to the CD and transcript later placed into evidence on PER #A199157.

This incident remains under investigation.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #16**

|  |  |  |                                  |                                       |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>SHARP, JEFFREY P (34582) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>ACTING SERGEANT         |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: ASSAULT DETAIL   |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-INTERVIEW WITNESS |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/26/2021               | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>SHARP, JEFFREY P | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/26/2021      | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>ROBERTS, CORY R |

**DETECTIVE SUMMARY**

|   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>SHARP, JEFFREY P (34582)     | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/26/2021 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>INTERVIEW OF ANTON SVIDENKO |                                |

## Summary

On 062421, at approximately 2002 hours, I was notified by Detective Sergeant Santos that a Portland Police Officer was involved in a shooting. I was directed to respond to Emanuel Hospital in order to interview a medical unit who had witnessed the use of force. The lead investigator for this case is Detective Law and for further details refer to his reports. This report will detail the interview with ANTON SVIDENKO.

## Interview with SVIDENKO

On 062421, at approximately 2100 hours, I spoke with ANTON SVIDENKO privately in my vehicle. The interview was audio recorded and will be later transcribed. For further details of the interview refer to the recorded interview and/or the transcript. The following will summarize the interview with SVIDENKO.

SVIDENKO told me that he was working as a paramedic and responded to the call that involved a subject who was suicidal and high on meth. SVIDENKO stated he was partnered with two other employees, who were RUSSEL COOLEY, and an intern named DAVID. SVIDENKO stated Portland Fire Bureau units and Portland Police units were already on the scene prior to the medical unit arrival. SVIDENKO stated he observed the subject, who at first appeared calm, depressed, and delusional. It should be noted this subject was later identified as MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND.

SVIDENKO said TOWNSEND reached for his left pocket on several occasions and was told not to do so. SVIDENKO stated he moved back from TOWNSEND as he felt like something was going to happen. SVIDENKO said the PFB and PPB units were starting to leave as it did not appear that TOWNSEND was to be transported. SVIDENKO stated TOWNSEND appeared to become more tense with his muscles and focused on the PPB officers. TOWNSEND grabbed the object, which appeared to be a screwdriver, out of his left pocket and charged at the PPB Officer. SVIDENKO said the subject appeared aggressive and multiple people yelled stop to TOWNSEND but he moved quickly at the PPB Officer until the point shots were fired and TOWNSEND stopped.

I asked SVIDENKO if he could draw a map of the scene, which he did. The map will be scanned and attached to this report and the original will be placed into evidence. The interview of SVIDENKO will be uploaded to DIMS.

VERSION: 181015 1

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #17**

|  |  |                                      |                                  |                                       |
|--|--|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>SHARP, JEFFREY P (34582) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>ACTING SERGEANT       |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: ASSAULT DETAIL   |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-INTERVIEW OTHER |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/26/2021               | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>SHARP, JEFFREY P | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/26/2021    | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>ROBERTS, CORY R |

**DETECTIVE SUMMARY**

|  |  |                                |
|--|--|--------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>SHARP, JEFFREY P (34582)    |  | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/26/2021 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>INTERVIEW OF OFFICER ELIAS |  |                                |

## Summary

On 062421, PPB Officers were involved in a deadly use of force near the area of NE Grand Avenue and NE Holladay Street. I responded to assist the investigation. The lead investigator for this incident is Detective Law and for further details refer to his reports. This report will detail the interview with Officer Elias.

## Interview of Officer Elias

On 062421, at approximately 2300 hours, Detective Traynor and I went to North Precinct where we were assigned to interview Officer Elias about what he witnessed in relation to the officer involved shooting. The interview was audio recorded and for complete details of the interview refer to the recording and/or the transcript. The following will summarize the interview with Officer Elias.

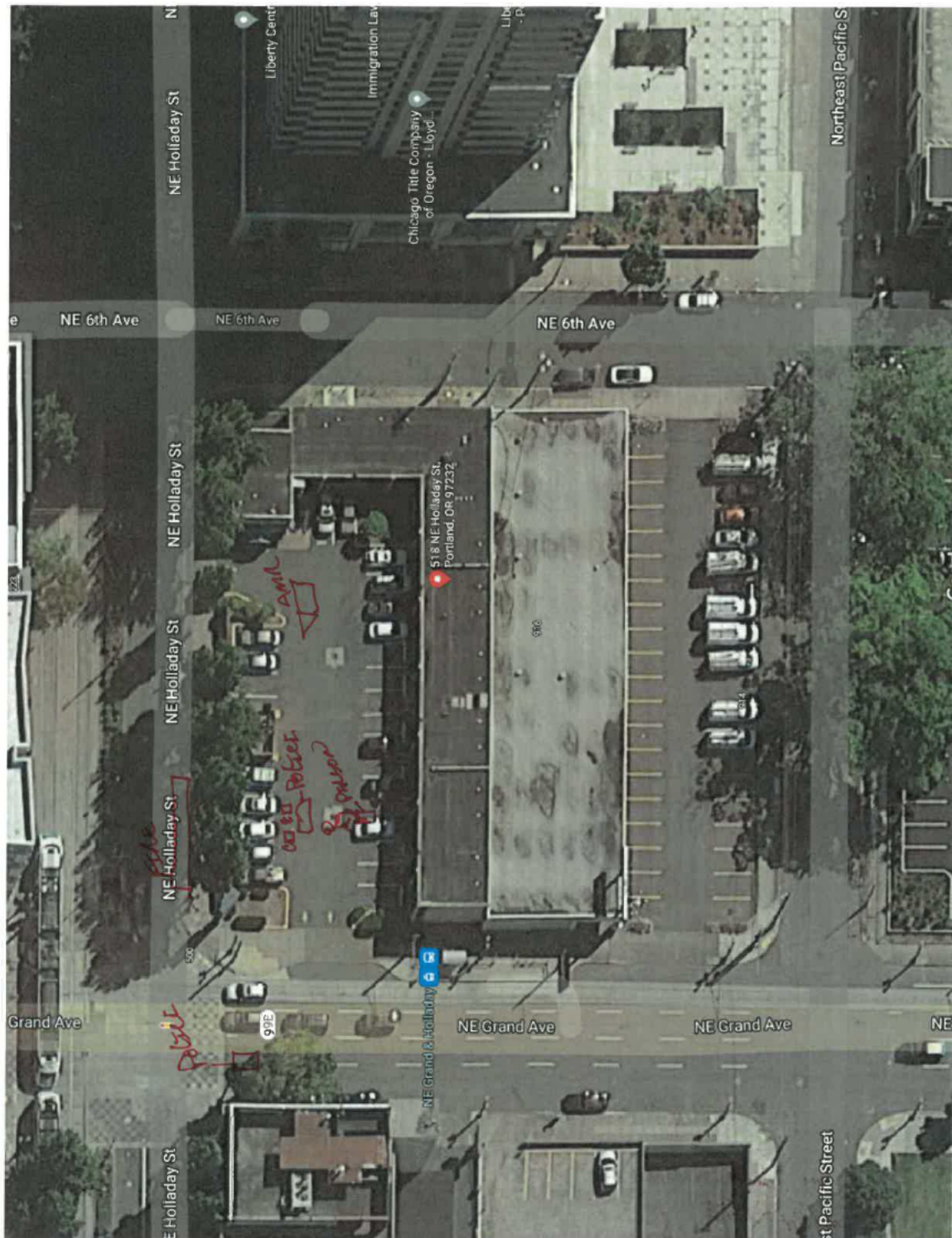
On 062421, at approximately 2324 hours, Detective Traynor and I met with Officer Elias along with union representative Officer Walter, and Officer Parker. Officer Elias explained he was aware of the call near the area of NE Grand Avenue and NE Holladay Street but he was not assigned to it. Officer Elias stated he was driving northbound on NE Grand Avenue approaching NE Holladay Street after purchasing coffee at a nearby establishment. Officer Elias stated he saw the emergency vehicles as he approached NE Holladay Street but was not planning to stop at the call. Officer Elias stated he was in the west most lane, stopped at a red light and talking on his cell phone. Officer Elias said he then heard a couple of gun shots at which time he exited his patrol vehicle and ran on foot to the scene.

Officer Elias stated he saw Officer Brown and Emmons in the parking lot area along with PFB personnel and AMR personnel and a subject on the ground. Officer Elias stated he ran back to his patrol car to obtain a less lethal weapon. Officer Elias stated when he returned to the scene a short time later a plan was developed to approach the subject on the ground. Officer Elias stated as they approached the subject he kicked a screwdriver away from the subject which was right next to him. Officer Elias said medical units were advised to come to the subject in order to transport him to a hospital. Officer Elias stated he learned Officer Brown had shot the subject and Officer Elias moved Officer Brown to a police car. Officer Elias said he saw the AMR ambulance was facing NE Grand Avenue and he moved a police car in the lot further north in the lot in order for the ambulance to make a quick route onto NE Grand Avenue. Officer Elias did not use his less lethal weapon during this incident.

The audio of the interview with Officer Elias will be uploaded to DIMS. It should be noted Officer Elias drew on a printed copy of a google map in order to assist this investigation. The map will be attached to this report.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4363571) MAP DRAWN ON BY OFFICER ELIAS



Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4363574) MAP DRAWN ON BY OFFICER ELIAS BACK SIDE

ELIAS #09338  
my 3rd

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #18**

|  |  |   |                                  |                                       |
|--|--|---|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>OUTHAYTHIP, NAVARATH (24990) |  | <b>RANK</b>                                   |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>FORENSICS:                      |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>2-FORENSIC UNIT PROCESSING |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/26/2021                   | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>OUTHAYTHIP, NAVARATH | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/26/2021             | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>DUNBAR, ROBIN L |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>OUTHAYTHIP, NAVARATH (24990)        | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/26/2021 2354 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>LASER SCAN AND EVIDENCE COLLECTION |                                     |

**EVIDENCE**

Property/Evidence Receipt (PER) A204236

Item 1 - one FC 9mm Luger shell casing, Placard 1

Item 2 - one FC 9mm Luger shell casing, Placard 2

Item 3 - one pair of black pants, black belt, and two USB cords, Placard 3

Item 4 - 1X5.00 + 1X20.00 = \$25.00 from right front pants pocket of Item 3

Item 5 - one Domino's rewards card, bank transaction receipt, and piece of paper with bar codes

From right front pants pocket of Item 3

Item 6 - one red/blk disposable lighter, from left front pants pocket of Item 3

Item 7 - one screwdriver with black handle and white safety tape, Placard 4

Disposition - Property Room

**PER A204237**

Item 1 - one BLU cellular phone Model V81, from left front pants pocket of Item 3

Disposition - Digital Forensics Unit (DFU)

**PER A204257**

Item 1 - one PPB business card (Detective Brett Hawkinson) from under the bed

Item 2 - contents of the lower shelf under the TV

Item 3 - miscellaneous paper work from the bathroom

Disposition - Property Room

**PER A204258**

Item 1 - 3X1.00 (Susan B. Anthony coins) + 2X.25 + 1X.10 + 2X.05 = \$3.70 from PER A204257 Item 2

Disposition - Property Room

**MENTIONED**

Sgt. Smith #50653

Criminalist Jakubauskas #46056

Criminalist Becker #49504

Officer Williams #46620

Officer Fox #47852

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

## NARRATIVE

On 06/24/21 at about 2025, Criminalist Jakubauskas and I arrived at the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street to assist with an officer involved shooting investigation. Sgt. Smith, of the Forensic Evidence Division, provided us with information (up to that point in time) about the shooting and he gave us our assignments. We entered the inner perimeter to assess the scene. We saw numbered placards 1 and 2. They were placed there by patrol to reference the locations of two shell casings. Officer Williams informed me that he has found a screw driver and he showed me its location under a parked car. Criminalist Jakubauskas made video and photo documentations of the scene. Numbered placards 3 and 4 and later lettered placard A were added to the scene to reference the locations of items of evidence and item of interest.

I created a scan plan, see attachment. With the assistance of Criminalist Jakubauskas and Officer Fox, a Leica C10 HDS scanner with serial #1261013 and iStar panoramic camera with serial #NCT-IS3013 were used to capture scan data and still images of the scene. A total of three (3) scan stations were created.

At about 2240, I collected the shell casings, pants, and screwdriver on the parking lot.

At about 2255, I went to Room #218 at the request of Sgt. Smith. After the lead detectives identify the items of evidence and Criminalist Jakubauskas made his photos, I collected the evidence listed on PERs A204257 and A204258. I gave the yellow copies of the receipts to Criminalist Jakubauskas to photograph and leave in the room.

At about 2305, I transported all the evidence that I have collected to the Forensic Evidence Division (FED). Criminalist Jakubauskas assisted me by photographing the pants and its contents, the screwdriver, the contents of the lower shelf under the TV (not including the coins), and miscellaneous paper from the bathroom.

I packaged the evidence listed on PERs A204236, A204257, and A204258. The evidence was delivered to the Property Room via FED outgoing locker. Criminalist Jakubauskas delivered the evidence listed on PER A204237 (the phone) to the Digital Forensics Unit.

On 06/25/21, I downloaded the data from the C10 scanner and I gave it to Criminalist Becker for processing.

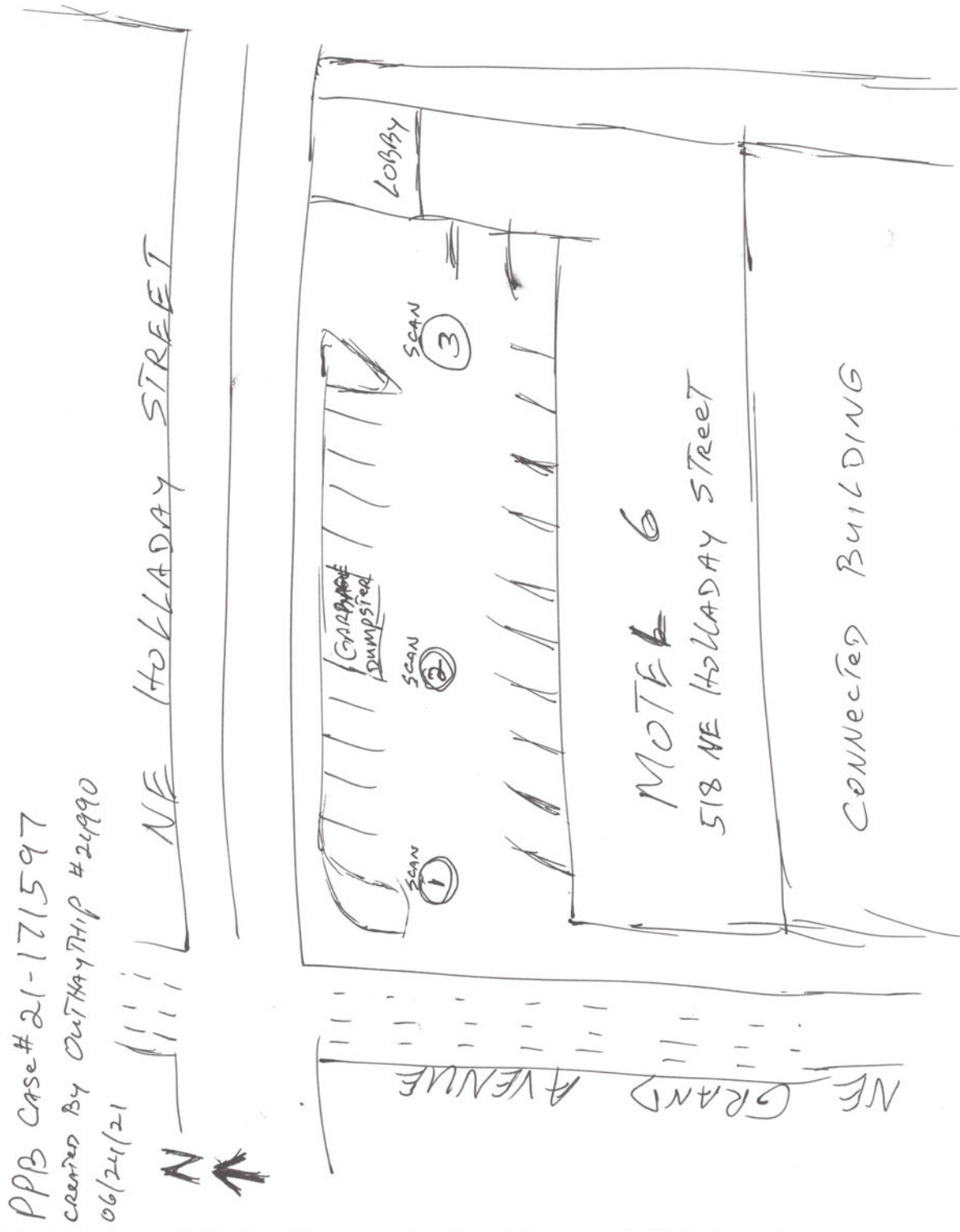
See Criminalists Jakubauskas and Becker's reports for further details.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

CONFIDENTIAL

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4363945) SCAN PLAN



Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #19**

|  |  |  |                                  |  |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>HERTZLER, JENNIFER L (43872) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                         |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL      |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-EVIDENCE COLLECT/PROCESSING |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/28/2021                   | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>HERTZLER, JENNIFER L | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/28/2021                | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>HERTZLER, JENNIFER L (43872) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/28/2021 1330 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>ASSIST ON OIS               |                                     |

**Deceased**

Townsend, Michael  
Male, White DOB: 08/19/1980

**Involved Officer**

Officer Curtis Brown, DPSST #37135  
North Precinct Patrol  
Used Lethal Force

**Mentioned Person**

D'Cruz, Ivo  
Male, Unknown DOB: 01/29/1965  
518 NE Holladay Street  
Portland, Oregon

**Detectives Mentioned**

Sergeant Joseph SANTOS, DPSST #29573  
Homicide Detail, On-Scene Detective Supervisor

Detective Travis LAW, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

Detective Jeff PONTIUS, DPSST #32530  
Homicide Detail, Co-Lead Investigator

Detective Rico BENIGA, DPSST #36906  
Homicide Detail, Partner

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Detective Anthony MERRILL, DPSST #35227  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective Joe CORONA, DPSST #41783  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective Ryan FOOTE, DPSST #43493  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective William WINTERS, DPSST #34381  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective Erik KAMMERER, DPSST #29988  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective Shaye SAMORA, DPSST #51733  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Officer Adam WRIGHT, DPSST #50984  
Gresham Police Department, Assist with video

**Criminalist's Mentioned**

Sergeant Grant SMITH, DPSST #50653  
Forensic Evidence Division, On-Scene Criminalist Supervisor

Criminalist Heather POWELL, DPSST #33027  
Forensic Evidence Division, Assist/Collected Evidence/Photographs

Criminalist Navarath OUTHAYTHIP, DPSST #24990  
Forensic Evidence Division, Assist/Collected Evidence/Photographs

Criminalist Gedemynas JAKUBAUSKAS, DPSST #46056  
Forensic Evidence Division, Assist/Collected Evidence/Photographs

Criminalist Alison SCHLEICH, DPSST #36817  
Forensic Evidence Division, Assist/Collected Evidence/Photographs

**Other Personnel**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez  
Multnomah County District Attorney's Office

**Summary**

I assisted on an Officer Involved Shooting investigation where a person, later identified as Townsend, Michael, had been shot and declared deceased. This report documents my actions at the scene.

**Narrative**

On June 24, 2021 at 1935 hours, I was notified by Homicide Detail Sergeant Joe Santos to respond to the Motel 6 at 518 NE Holladay, regarding an Officer Involved Shooting. I learned a person, later identified as Townsend, Michael, was deceased. I learned officer's responded to a dispatched call regarding a suicidal male who was high on methamphetamine. I learned one officer was involved as lethal force and identified as Officer Curtis Brown.

When I arrived at approximately 2030 hours, I could see a large crime scene cordoned off with crime scene tape. Due to the nature of the event, there was a large response of not only police personnel, but also representatives from the Mayor's office, the Portland Police Association, and District Attorney's office. Several anti-police protesters also began to arrive and border the crime scene to the point additional police resources were required to respond.

Detective Beniga and I were tasked with working the crime scene and worked with Criminalist Sergeant Smith and Criminalist's Powell, Outhaythip, and Jakubauskas to locate evidence. LEICA imaging was used to document the crime scene. Detective Beniga and I took measurements and Detective Beniga created a crime scene diagram, refer to his report.

Detective Beniga and I spoke to the motel manager, D'Cruz, Ivo. D'Cruz escorted us into the motel lobby and to where the video surveillance monitoring system was set up. D'Cruz briefly showed me how to control the video and found the incident involving the suicidal person and first responders. I noted "camera 5" was displaying the images of the parking lot and captured the interactions with Townsend and first responders. D'Cruz said that was the only working camera that captures the parking lot. I reviewed part of the video. First responders were on scene for quite a while, speaking with Townsend. At one point, Townsend is seen seated on the bottom of the western most staircase and the officers look as though they are finishing speaking to him and may be getting ready to clear the call. Suddenly Townsend jumps up with a sharp object in his left hand and charges Officer Brown, who then shoots Townsend.

Detective Beniga recorded a brief excerpt of the video with his cell phone, in order to show the lead investigators. The full video was later downloaded by Gresham Officer Wright.

While reviewing the video, D'Cruz told me the male in the video, checked into room number 218 as Michael Townsend. D'Cruz pulled up the motel check in and showed me Townsend was checked into their system at 4:16pm on June 24, 2021. D'Cruz told me they are not allowed to store photos or identification from guests. I photographed two screens showing the Motel 6 registrations related to Townsend and later put them into DIMS. D'Cruz said we could go into room 218 and provided me a room key card, which I provided to Detective Law.

When Detective Law, other investigators, and criminalist's were done in room 218, I returned the key card to D'Cruz.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Nothing further at this time.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #20**

|  |  |  |                                  |  |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                     |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/28/2021                 | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/30/2021            | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/30/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530)       | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/28/2021 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>INITIAL RESPONSE TO CRIME SCENE |                                |

**Suspect:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
M/W, DOB 08-19-80

-

-

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Sergeant Joseph SANTOS, DPSST #29573  
Homicide Detail, On-Scene Detective Supervisor

Detective Travis Law, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

Detective Rico BENIGA, DPSST #36906  
Homicide Detail, Assist/Crime Scene

Detective Ryan Foote, DPSST #43493  
Homicide Detail, Assist

**Criminalists Mentioned:**

Criminalist Heather POWELL, DPSST #33027  
Forensic Evidence Division, Assist/Photographs

**Officers Mentioned:**

Officer Brown, DPSST #37135  
North Precinct / Patrol

Officer Emmons, DPSST #56132  
North Precinct / Patrol

**NARRATIVE**

On June 24, 2021 I was contacted by Detective Sergeant Santos at approximately 2002 hours, and directed to respond to the Motel 6 parking lot, located at 518 NE Holladay Street to investigate an Officer Involved Shooting. The initial information I received from Sergeant Santos was one subject was shot and was currently in surgery. Shortly thereafter, Sergeant Santos advised me that the subject had since died. I arrived on scene at approximately 2052 hours. I noted the scene was cordoned

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

off with crime scene tape and there were multiple uniform officers at the location. I observed several agitated protesters standing just outside the crime scene who were yelling at nearby police officers. I met with my Partner, Detective Law who had already been in contact with various people involved with the investigation.

Shortly after arriving on scene, Detective Law, Detective Foote and I went inside the mobile command post where we met with Officer Curtis Brown and his representative. I was present while Detective Law conducted a weapon and ammunition count with Officer Brown. See Detective Law's report for complete details.

After the weapons count, I attended a briefing conducted by Sergeant Santos. When this briefing concluded, I entered the crime scene (At approximately 2226 hours) where I met with Detective Law and Officer Emmons. After a brief walk through of the crime scene, I assisted Sergeant Santos and other police personnel with entering hotel room number 218 to make sure no one was inside. After the room was clear, I briefly looked around the room and then exited without collected any items.

This investigation is ongoing.

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530)                       | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/28/2021 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>INTERVIEW WITH JACOB GARTLAND (FIREFIGHTER E13) |                                |

**Suspect:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
M/W, DOB 08-19-80

**Witness Interviewed:**

Gartland, Jacob S  
M/W, DOB 03-04-84  
Phone: 206-963-0317  
\*Portland Fire Engine-13\*

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Detective Travis Law, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

**NARRATIVE**

During the course of this investigation, I learned that a second fire truck may have been driving by the Motel 6 (518 NE Holladay St) at the time of the shooting. I viewed the video surveillance received from the Motel 6 and confirmed that while four members of Portland Fire Truck 13 were in the parking lot when the shooting occurred, a second fire truck was stopped on NE Grand Avenue (facing northbound) while waiting for a tri-met train to pass by. Based on this video, it appears that members of this second fire truck may have been in position to witness the shooting.

On June 28, 2021 I contacted the on-duty Lieutenant for Firehouse 13 (Identified as Brian Malloy) by phone. Lt Malloy checked the roster for the day of this incident and relayed to me that Portland Fire Engine 13 had passed by the incident and was occupied by four Fire Bureau members. Lt Malloy identified these four members as Mitch Keller, Spencer Gehring, Travis Blevins, and Jacob Gartland.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

On June 28, 2021 at approximately 1010 hours, I called Jacob Gartland via phone and briefly spoke with him. This phone call was audio recorded in its entirety, however was not transcribed. During this brief phone conversation with Gartland, he informed me that he is currently on duty and was at the grocery store. Gartland and I arranged a time later in the day where he would be available to talk.

On June 28, 2021 at approximately 1250 hours, I called Jacob Gartland back. This phone call was audio recorded in its entirety and later transcribed. During this interview, Gartland was called away for a medical call, so the conversation quickly ended.

On this same date at approximately 1317 hours, Gartland called me back and we continued the phone conversation. This phone call was also audio recorded in its entirety and later transcribed. The following is a brief summary of both interviews with Gartland and is not intended to be a complete account of all that was said. For complete details, refer to the transcription and/or audio recording.

Jacob Gartland told me that on the day this shooting took place, he was on duty with the Portland Fire Bureau and was working out of Fire Station 13. According to Gartland, Fire Station 13 has a Fire truck (Truck-13) and an Engine (Engine-13). On this date, Gartland was working on Engine 13 along with three other Portland Firemen who he identified as (Driver) Mitch Keller, (Front Passenger) Spencer Gehring, and (Back Driver's Side Passenger) Travis Blevins. Jacob was seated behind the front passenger. Gartland said he and the others on Engine 13 had just cleared a call and were driving north bound on NE Grand Avenue when they stopped for a red light next to the listed Motel 6. Gartland said he and his co-workers knew that Portland Fire Truck 13 were on a call at this Motel 6, so when they pulled up, they waved to their co-workers. Gartland noticed that his co-workers and at least one Police Officer were all talking to a subject who was likely seated on the stairwell of the motel. Gartland said this conversation appeared to be very casual in nature. Gartland was not able to see the subject they were talking to because of the stairwell and a vehicle parked between them.

As they remained stopped on NE Grand Avenue, Gartland heard his co-worker (Travis Blevins) say that one of the officers had his gun out. Gartland turned his attention back to the Motel 6 parking lot, where he noticed something had changed. Gartland observed the "Patient" had stood up and was walking towards the police officer who was now stepping backwards with his gun out. Gartland said that although he was 30'-40' feet away from the officers and "patient", he could tell that the "patient" was angry. Gartland said the incident happened so fast that he was not able to see if the "patient" had anything in his hands. Shortly after seeing this, Gartland heard 2 gunshots fired. Gartland believes the "patient" was approximately 10' away from the officer when the officer fired the two shots.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #21**

|   |                                   |                                       |                           |                                  |
|---|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530) |                                   | RANK<br>DETECTIVE                     |                           |                                  |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |                                   | CAPACITY<br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                           |                                  |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/28/2021                 | ASSIGNED BY<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/30/2021            | APPROVED ON<br>07/05/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530)           | DATE/TIME<br>06/28/2021 |
| SUBJECT<br>INTERVIEW OF KALLI TEMPLE (WITNESS) |                         |

**Suspect:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
M/W, DOB 08-19-80

**Witness Interviewed:**

Temple, Kalli  
F/W, DOB 12-17-59  
515 NE Holladay Street #1101  
Portland, Oregon,  
Phone: 503-496-6907

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Detective Travis Law, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

**NARRATIVE**

During the course of this investigation, Detective Law informed me that he read a news article on Koin.com which may have identified a possible witness to this shooting. I viewed this article (Dated June 26, 2021) which identified the witness as Kalli Temple who resides at the Louise Flowers building (located at 515 NE Holladay Street Portland, Oregon). In viewing this article, the writer wrote the following regarding Kalli Temple's observations:

*"The guy was having a psychotic break," said the witness, Kalli Temple. "You could tell he wasn't all there."*

*Temple said she heard a commotion from her apartment at the Louise Flowers building and grabbed a pair of binoculars to get a better view of the man who, she said, was being led back into a second-floor room at the motel when the incident escalated.*

*"Dude wouldn't come in there. He went into another hotel room on the bottom," Temple said. "Cops got him out of there, he booked it and that's when the cops shot his a--."*

*Temple said the man was taken away by ambulance soon thereafter.*

I checked the name Kalli Temple through the Portland Police Bureau's data base and found that she lives at 515 NE Holladay Street #1101 (Louise Flowers Building). On June 28, 2021 Detective Law and I responded to 515 NE Holladay Street #1101

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

in an attempt to speak with Kalli. Upon knocking on the door for room #1101, a female who identified herself as Kalli Temple answered the door. I identified myself to Kalli and asked if she would be willing to speak with me about the incident that occurred a few days prior. Kalli appeared very cooperative and invited Detective Law and I inside. When asked, Kalli agreed to provide a statement about her observations and allowed me to record the conversation. After speaking with Kalli for about three to four minutes, I began recording the conversation which was later transcribed. The following is a brief summary of Kalli's statement. For complete detail, refer to the audio recording and/or transcription.

Kalli told me that at the time of the shooting, she was inside her residence which is located on the 11th floor facing southbound towards the Motel 6 parking lot. While inside her residence, Kalli heard an argument from across the street so she looked outside to see what was happening. While looking outside, Kalli observed two white males at the motel 6. Kalli opened her window and could hear the two men arguing about one of them wanting to use the other person's Methamphetamine pipe.

Kalli described the first subject as a white male, thin with feathered blond hair.

Kalli described the second subject as a white male, heavy set with short hair. This subject was wearing a dark colored pair of pants and no shirt. Kalli had never seen this heavy set subject before, however identified him as the subject who was later shot by Police. This subject will hereinafter be referred to as MICHAEL TOWNSEND.

Prior to police arriving on scene, Kalli noticed TOWNSEND was waving around a knife or similar object. Kalli said it appeared as though TOWNSEND was trying to get the knife out of his hand, but for whatever reason was not able to do so.

A short time after she heard these two arguing, several police and fire personnel arrived and parked in or near the parking lot of the Motel 6. The police exited their patrol cars and approached TOWNSEND who was now seated on the stairwell located at the west end of the parking lot of the Motel 6. As Officers were talking to him, the above mentioned skinny subject ran off east bound on NE Holladay Street.

Kalli said she was not able to hear what was being said between the Police Officers and TOWNSEND. As the interaction continued, Kalli was able to hear TOWNSEND make several threatening comments to the police to include, "leave me alone" and "you'all are trying to arrest me". As this continued, TOWNSEND threatened to stab the Police Officers and said he was going to kill them.

Kalli heard several subjects at the Motel 6 trying to convince TOWNSEND to drop the knife, however he refused. At one point, TOWNSEND stood up and swung the knife at the officers. Kalli then observed a black Police Officer fire two to three shots at TOWNSEND. Kalli said she later told people inside her apartment building that "the police did what they had to do." Kalli followed this by saying, "Whatcha all going to do when you have a dude like that who's trying to kill ya'all".

Kalli told me that when the shooting occurred, she was inside the living room of her residence looking out the south facing window. I looked out this same window towards the Motel 6 and noticed that a majority of her line of sight to the Motel 6 parking lot was obstructed by large, mature trees. I asked Kalli about this. Kalli informed me that on the day of the shooting, it was very windy which caused the trees to sway back and forth which opened up her line of sight to the staircase of the Motel 6. I continued to look out this same window and noticed there was some wind blowing which was causing the trees to sway. However, the wind was not strong enough to open a line of sight to the stairwell.

Kalli said she has not watched any news on the shooting and has not watched any video surveillance from the incident. After the incident occurred, Kalli went downstairs and joined in with some of the protesters on the outside of the crime scene. While in this position, Kalli video taped the action using her cellphone. I observed these three video recordings on Kalli's phone and

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

noticed that all three were recorded well after the shooting and captured nothing of evidential value. I attempted to send these videos to my email, however the files were too large for her phone to send. I then used my phone to video record all three videos, which I later placed into DIMS.

I took several pictures from the inside of Kalli's residence, from both her living room window and bedroom window, looking out towards the Motel 6 in an attempt document her line of sight to the shooting. In addition, I video recorded a short (10 second) clip of the trees swaying to see if the line of sight ever opened up enough to see the stairwell of the Motel 6. In doing so, I was never able to see the middle or bottom of the stairwell.

I brought it to Kalli's attention that the news reported that Kalli told the reporter that the police shot the subject as he was running away from them. Kalli said this was not true. Kalli said when she told this to the news, she was telling them that the skinny subject (mentioned above) was the one who ran away, not TOWNSEND.

For reference, I've attached the above mentioned news article to view. It can also be viewed by going to the following website:

<https://www.koin.com/news/crime/victim-in-deadly-lloyd-district-ois-identified/>

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4365466)

CRIME

## Victim in deadly Lloyd District OIS identified

Witnesses said the confrontation began as a fight between two men



by: KOIN 6 News Staff

Posted: Jun 26, 2021 / 12:04 PM PDT / Updated: Jun 26, 2021 / 07:29 PM PDT

PORTLAND, Ore. (KOIN) — The Portland Police Bureau identified the man killed in last week's deadly officer involved shooting in Portland's Lloyd District Saturday.

According to an autopsy conducted by the Oregon State Medical Examiner, 40-year-old Michael Ray Townsend died as a result of a gunshot wound on Thursday, June 24.

The shooting happened in the 500 block of NE Holladay Street after police were called to do a welfare check on a man dressed in all black at a Motel 6, police said.

Officers and paramedics arrived and found the man. The shooting happened shortly after 7 p.m., officials said.

A witness told KOIN 6 the incident **may have started as a fight between two men and one stabbed the other**. The witness said police shot the stabbing suspect twice in the back in the parking lot of the Motel 6.

Another witness said she heard two shots and watched one officer fire on a man in the midst of a mental health crisis.

"The guy was having a psychotic break," said the witness, Kalli Temple. "You could tell he wasn't all there."

Temple said she heard a commotion from her apartment at the Louise Flowers building and grabbed a pair of binoculars to get a better view of the man who, she said, was being led back into a second-floor room at the motel when the incident escalated.

"Dude wouldn't come in there. He went into another hotel room on the bottom," Temple said. "Cops got him out of there, he booked it and that's when the cops shot his a—"



Michael Ray Townsend (Portland Police Bureau)

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

The tires on at least one PPB patrol car were punctured and a window was broken. Additional officers from across the city were called in to help with safety and security efforts.

The officer involved in the shooting—18-year-veteran Curtis Brown—is on administrative leave, standard protocol in these incidents.

This is the second fatal police shooting of 2021 following the death of Robert Delgado in Lents Park in April, which also drew protesters to the scene.

Copyright 2021 Nexstar Media Inc. All rights reserved. This material may not be published, broadcast, rewritten, or redistributed.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4365468) NEWS ARTICLE**

The attached file(s) cannot be included in this hardcopy.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #22**

|   |                                   |                                       |                           |                                 |
|---|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>MERRILL, ANTHONY J (35227) |                                   | RANK<br>DETECTIVE                     |                           |                                 |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |                                   | CAPACITY<br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                           |                                 |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/28/2021                 | ASSIGNED BY<br>MERRILL, ANTHONY J | SUBMITTED ON<br>07/12/2021            | APPROVED ON<br>07/13/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>MERRILL, ANTHONY J (35227) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/28/2021 2100 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>ASSISTANCE WITH FATAL OIS |                                     |

**Deceased Person:**

-  
-  
TOWNSEND, MICHAEL  
MW 081980

**Witness Officer Interviewed:**

-  
-  
Officer Brett Emmons, DPSST #56132  
North Precinct

**Person(s) Mentioned/Interviewed:**

-  
-  
COOLEY, RUSSELL  
M/W, DOB 092573  
AMR Paramedic  
Oregon State #123819

**Police Personnel:**

-  
-  
Sergeant Joe Santos, DPSST #29573  
Homicide Detail, Supervisor

Lieutenant David Michaelson, DPSST #23060  
Homicide Detail, Supervisor

Detective Joe Corona, DPSST #41783  
Homicide Detail, Partner

Other Police Personnel Mentioned  
Officer Curtis Brown, DPSST #37135  
North Precinct

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Officer Jeff Elias, DPSST #29338  
North Precinct

Officer Dan Romanoski, DPSST #42427  
North Precinct

Sergeant Sarah Taylor, DPSST #37607  
North Precinct

Criminalist Alison Schleich, DPSST #36817  
Forensic Evidence Division

**PPA Union Attorney**

-

-

Traci Anderson, Attorney at Law  
Attorney for Officer Emmons

**Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office**

-

-

Dez Tanner - Medicolegal

**Exhibits:**

-

-

1. Audio interview of AMR Paramedic RUSSELL COOLEY, #123819, Preserved in DIMS (Asset #L6S50208)

2. Property/Evidence Receipt #A198573: (Placed in the Property Room)

-

-

Item 1: (1) Hand-drawn sketch by Paramedic RUSSELL COOLEY

3. (2) Photos of Officer BRETT EMMONS at North Precinct in uniform, Preserved in DIMS (Asset #L6S50079 & Asset #L6S50081)

**Summary**

-

-

This report details my assistance in a fatal officer involved shooting at the "Motel 6", located at 518 NE Holladay St. This report includes my interview with a witness paramedic named RUSSELL COOLEY. Refer to all additional police reports for further details.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Narrative**

-  
-  
On June 24, 2021 at approximately 2002 hours I was directed by Sergeant Joe Santos to assist with a fatal officer involved shooting investigation. I learned that a shooting occurred at the Motel 6, located at 518 NE Holladay St and the subject, later identified as MICHAEL TOWNSEND, was transported by ambulance to Emanuel Hospital. I also learned TOWNSEND subsequently was pronounced deceased at the ER. Sergeant Santos directed Detective JOE CORONA and I to respond to Emanuel Hospital to assist with interviews of the ambulance paramedics. Detective Jeff Sharp and Detective Chris Traynor assisted with interviews. See their reports for more information. The deceased subject will be referred to as TOWNSEND in this report.

**Interview with AMR Paramedic RUSSELL COOLEY**

Detective Corona and I contacted and interviewed AMR Paramedic RUSSELL COOLEY at approximately 2044 hours on June 24th, 2021 in my police detective's vehicle for privacy at Emanuel Hospital Emergency Room parking lot. I audio recorded this interview with my digital recorder, later uploaded the audio to the DIMS database to preserve it under Asset #L6S50208, and also had the audio transcribed. The following is a summary of the key points of this interview. Refer to the audio and or the transcript for this interview in its entirety.

COOLEY told me he responded with his coworkers, DAVID, who is a student, and ANTON, who is a paramedic, in their ambulance with call number, Medic #323. COOLEY told me they were working an 1830 to 0630 hours 12 hours shift. COOLEY told me he has been a medic for twenty years. COOLEY told me they responded to the Motel 6 to a 40 year old male subject, who was suicidal, under the influence of Methamphetamine, but not violent. COOLEY told me when they arrived at the scene that Portland Fire Bureau (PFB) Truck #13 was already there along with two (2) uniformed police officers. COOLEY told me initially PFB personnel told him they were clearing as the subject did not want their assistance, however a few moments later police officers indicated the subject changed his mind. COOLEY told me he was sitting on the push bumper of a patrol car about two vehicles back from the subject in the motel lot. COOLEY voluntarily drew a sketch per my request of the scene to illustrate the motel lot and the various personnel and subject's positions, (Exhibit 2, Item #1).

COOLEY told me he was behind one of the patrol officers, who had their back to COOLEY, while this officer engaged the subject, MICHAEL TOWNSEND. COOLEY noted the subject was sitting on the second to bottom step of the motel stairway near the southwest corner of the motel lot. COOLEY told me he is partially deaf in his left ear and there was loud traffic noise nearby so he could not hear the conversation between the police and TOWNSEND. COOLEY told me the officers were talking to TOWNSEND for a while and then all of sudden he noted all of the firemen and police officers who were standing in a semi-circle around the subject began to back away from TOWNSEND. COOLEY told me the officer with his back to COOLEY drew his service gun simultaneously. COOLEY told me the officers and firemen all backed away from TOWNSEND as TOWNSEND simultaneously got up quickly and advanced on them about three to four steps, specifically fixated on the officer with his back to COOLEY who had his service gun drawn. COOLEY believed the way all the police and fire personnel began to back up simultaneously meant it was for a safety purpose. COOLEY told me the officer said something to TOWNSEND during this interaction also, but he could not hear what he said.

COOLEY told me he could not believe how fast TOWNSEND closed the gap on the officer. COOLEY told me TOWNSEND also pulled something out and held it in front of his body in his left hand with his left arm up all the way above his head and aggressively advanced toward the officer while saying something to the officers. COOLEY told me he could not see what TOWNSEND was holding up above his head in his left hand. COOLEY told me TOWNSEND seemed to focus on the officer with his back to COOLEY in front of him. COOLEY described the second officer's position as off to the left or east side of the officer who had his back to COOLEY.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

COOLEY told me the officer backed up about two steps and then fired his handgun two (2) to three (3) times at TOWNSEND who dropped to the ground. COOLEY told me he began to approach TOWNSEND to render medical aid, but was told by the second officer who did not shoot to wait while he got the knife away from TOWNSEND. COOLEY told me even though the officer said a knife, COOLEY thought he recalled seeing something in the call notes about a screwdriver. COOLEY told us he never saw the knife or screwdriver the officer referred to, but he definitely believed TOWNSEND had something in his hand and was aggressively advancing towards the officer with it. COOLEY believed TOWNSEND was definitely going to assault the officer by how quickly he closed the distance and by his aggressive body language. COOLEY told me no more than 60 seconds went by after the shooting before the officers allowed COOLEY to render medical aid. COOLEY also pointed out that PFB Engine 13 also drove by northbound on NE Grand Ave right when this shooting occurred. COOLEY estimated from the time he arrived until the time the gunshots were fired was no more than five minutes. COOLEY told me TOWNSEND had been shot in his left axillary region or armpit area because he had his left arm raised up above his head when he aggressively advanced on the officer. COOLEY also thought TOWNSEND had another gunshot strike to his lower right belly. COOLEY told me TOWNSEND was not responsive when he tried to render medical care to him.

**Assist Criminalist Alison Schleich & Medicolegal Dez Tanner in OR with deceased**

At about 2130 hours, Detective Corona and I joined Criminalist Alison Schleich and Officer Dan Romanowski in the Emanuel Emergency Operating Room #15 where TOWNSEND had been pronounced deceased. Criminalist Schleich was directed by Sergeant Joe Santos to collect and photograph TOWNSEND'S clothing as evidence. Refer to Criminalist Schleich's police report for further details. Medicolegal Death Investigator Dez Tanner also arrived in OR #15 and examined TOWNSEND'S gunshot injuries and subsequently removed his body with our assistance at approximately 2206 hours. Detective Corona obtained MICHAEL TOWNSEND'S name and date of birth from Officer Dan Romanowski. Refer to Officer Romanowski and Detective Corona's reports for further details.

**Interview with Witness Officer BRETT EMMONS at North Precinct**

Detective Corona and I next responded to the scene at the Motel 6 and Sergeant Santos directed us to interview witness Officer Brett Emmons at North Precinct. We met with Officer Emmons and his Attorney Traci Anderson at North Precinct. Officer Emmons was given a Communication Restriction Order by Lieutenant Michaelson. I took photos of Officer Emmons in uniform prior to him changing into street clothes, (Exhibit 3). At approximately 2307 hours Detective Corona and I conducted an interview with Officer Emmons in a small conference room at the precinct. PPA Union Attorney Traci Anderson sat in on the interview as legal counsel for Officer Emmons. Refer to Detective Corona's police report for details of this interview.

Detective Corona and I next responded to the Detective Division for a debrief with all the other investigators.

End of Report.

# Portland Police Bureau

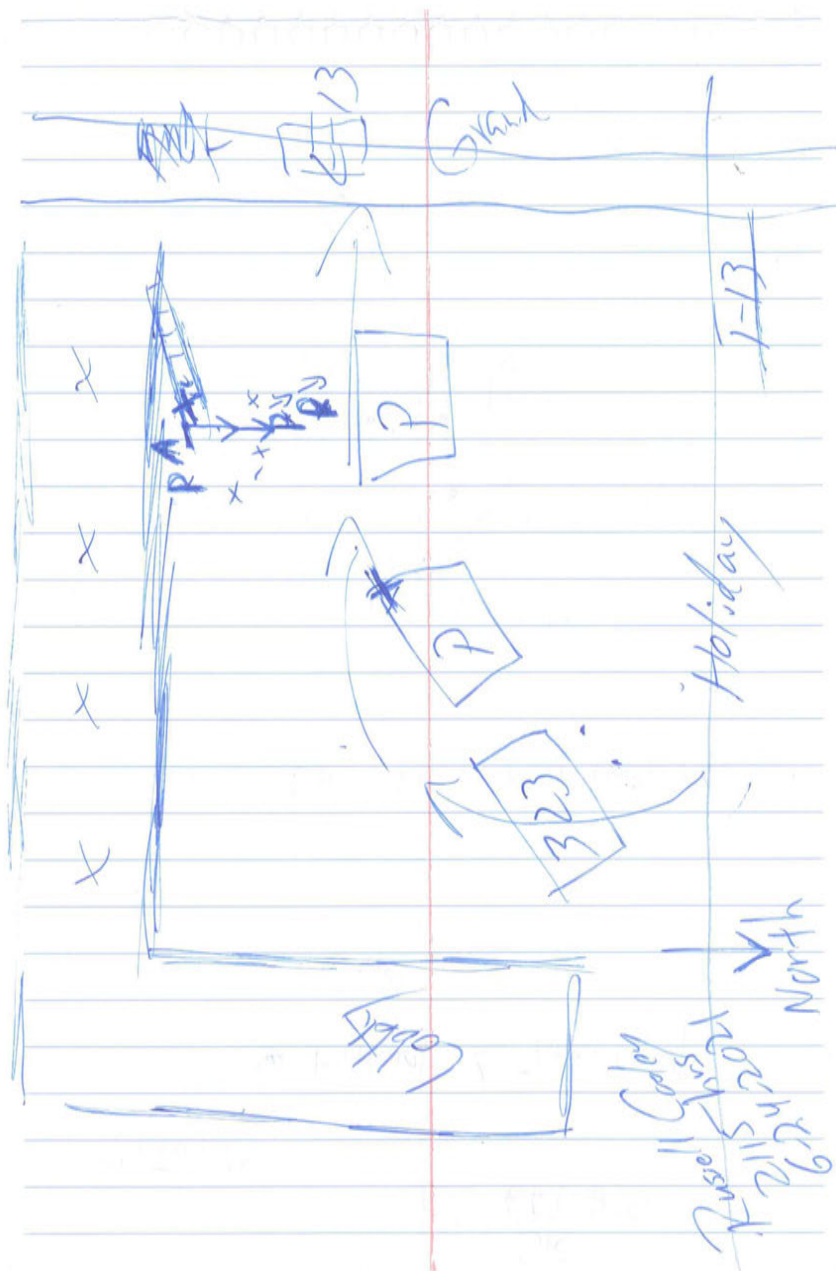
## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL****IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4365990) PER #A198573**

|  |   |  |  |   |   |
|--|---|--|--|---|---|
| BUREAU OF POLICE<br>2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4<br>PORTLAND, OREGON 97210<br>503-823-2179                                  |   | <b>PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT</b>                         |  | HOURS OF OPERATION:<br>9:00 AM TO NOON &<br>1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F   |   |
| THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT  |   |  |  |   |   |
| RECEIPT<br>NUMBER  | No. <b>A198573</b>  |  | DATE/TIME                                      | 6-24-21 @ 2:00 PM   |   |
| CHECK<br>ONE TYPE  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> <b>ONLY</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> <b>EVIDENCE</b> |  | <input type="checkbox"/> <b>FOUND PROPERTY</b> | <input type="checkbox"/> <b>PRISONER'S PROP.</b><br>GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> |   |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:   | LAST NAME   | FIRST  | M.I.   | SEX   | DOB   |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>  | <b>COOLEY, RUSSELL</b>  |  |  | <b>M</b>  | <b>9-25-73</b>  |
| HOME ADDRESS   | CITY  |  | STATE  | ZIP   |   |
| <b>(AMR Paramedic.)</b>  |   |  |  |   |   |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY  | LAST NAME   | FIRST  | M.I.   | SEX   | DOB   |
|  |   |  |  |   |   |
| HOME ADDRESS   | CITY  | STATE  | ZIP  | PHONE   |   |
|  |   |  |  |   |   |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT   |   |  | DELIVERING OFFICER                             |   | DPSST/ASSIGN  |
| <b>Fatal Officer Involved Shooting</b>   |   |  | <b>Det. Anthony Merrill</b>                    |   | <b>35223</b>  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED  |   |  | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)                    |   | DPSST/ASSIGN  |
| <b>Emmanuel Hospital ER Lot.</b>   |   |  | <b>Det. Travis Law</b>                         |   | <b>42652</b>  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT   | LAST NAME   | FIRST  | M.I.   | SEX   | RACE  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT   |   |  |  |   |   |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN.<br>LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION. |   |  |  |   | STLN  |
| ITEM 1   | <b>-(1) Hand-drawn sketch by Paramedic RUSSELL COOLEY; #123819</b>                                  |  |  |   |   |
| ITEM 2   |   |  |  |   |   |
| ITEM 3   |   |  |  |   |   |
| ITEM 4   |   |  |  |   |   |
| ITEM 5   |   |  |  |   |   |
| ITEM 6   |   |  |  |   |   |
| ITEM 7   |   |  |  |   |   |
| ITEM 8   |   |  |  |   |   |
| DELIVERED TO:  | <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM | <input type="checkbox"/> PED                   | PRECINCT & LOCKER#  | DATE  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY   | <input type="checkbox"/> FED  | <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER                           |  | <b>CE</b>   | <b>6-29-21</b>  |
| <b>DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY</b>  |   |  |  |   |   |
| RECEIVED BY PED  | DATE:   |  | TIME:  | BY  | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |
|  |   |  |  |   |   |

07/12

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4366017) HAND-DRAWN SKETCH BY PARAMEDIC WITNESS**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #23**

|  |                               |   |                           |                                  |
|--|-------------------------------|---|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>BENIGA, RICO T (36906)  |                               | RANK<br>DETECTIVE                         |                           |                                  |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                               | CAPACITY<br>4-EVIDENCE COLLECT/PROCESSING |                           |                                  |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/29/2021              | ASSIGNED BY<br>BENIGA, RICO T | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/29/2021                | APPROVED ON<br>06/29/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|                                     |                              |
|-------------------------------------|------------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>BENIGA, RICO T (36906)    | DATE/TIME<br>06/29/2021 1324 |
| SUBJECT<br>OIS INVESTIGATION ASSIST |                              |

**DETECTIVE DIVISION**

-  
-  
Detective Travis Law #42652  
Portland Police Bureau Homicide Detail  
Lead Investigator

Detective Jennifer Hertzler #43872  
Portland Police Homicide Detail  
Investigative partner

**FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION**

-  
-  
Criminalist Dan Outhaythip #24990  
Portland Police Bureau Forensic Evidence Division

**PERSONS MENTIONED**

-  
-  
Ivo D'Cruz  
  
Motel 6 General Manager

**NARRATIVE**

-  
-  
At approximately 2002 hours, I was notified by Sergeant Santos regarding an officer involved shooting that occurred at the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street. I responded to the location to assist in the investigation. At approximately 2113 hours, Detective Hertzler and I contacted Mr. D'Cruz, who is the general manager of the motel regarding the surveillance video for the property. Mr. D'Cruz allowed access for us to review the video and we determined the shooting occurred at 1955 hours (system displayed time). I recorded a short excerpt of the incident pending later acquisition by trained personnel. I noted the following difference between system displayed time and the current time: **Displayed Time: 2208 / Current Time: 2135**. I subsequently submitted the video excerpt into DIMS. For further details, refer to report by Detective Hertzler.

Detective Hertzler and I were subsequently assigned to assist FED personnel in documenting the crimes scene which I noted was at the west end of the Motel 6 parking lot. I observed the surveillance camera which captured the footage I had previously

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

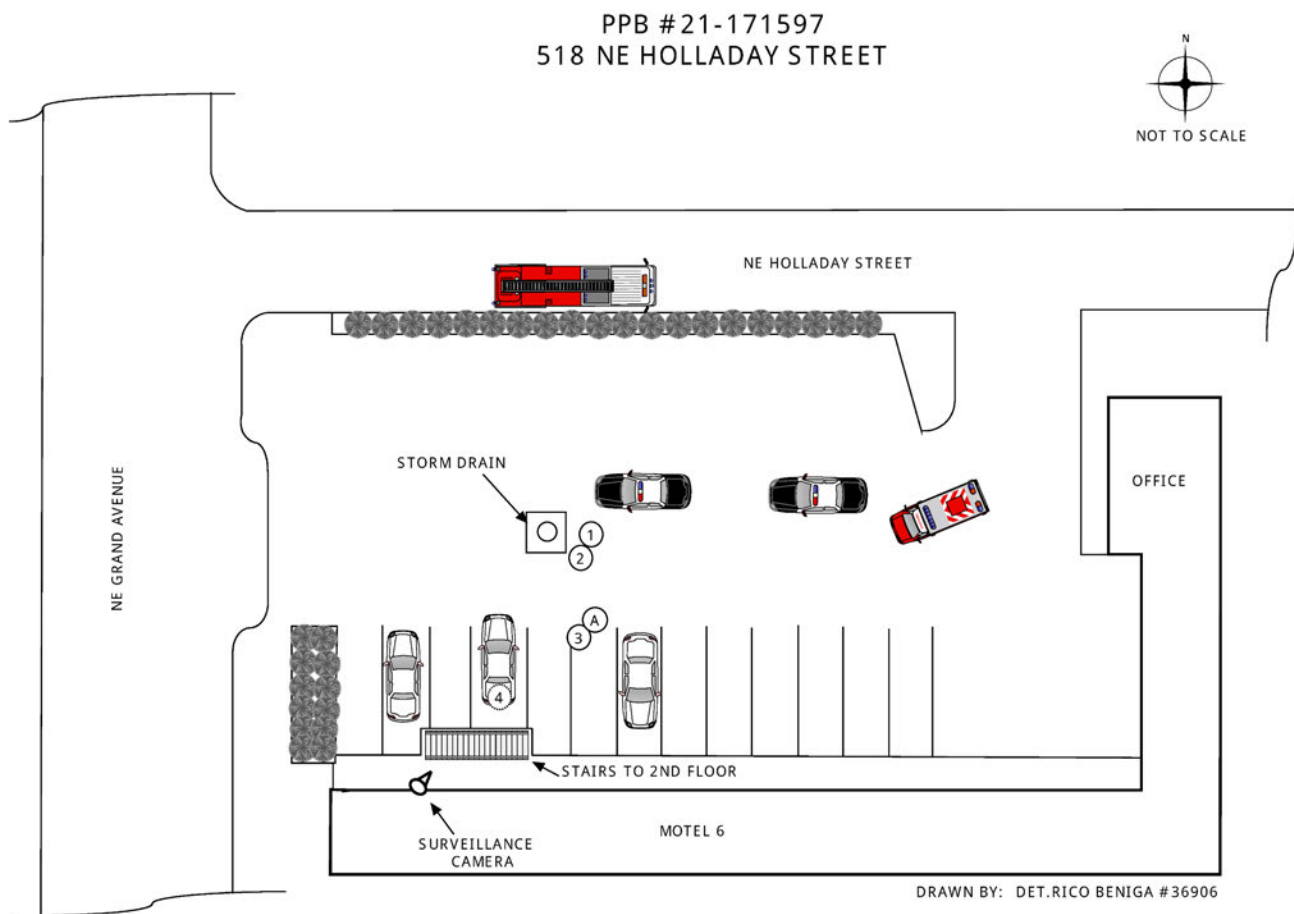
reviewed was affixed at the rooftop of the Motel 6 building, east of the northwest corner of the building. The camera view is in a northeast direction. Four items of evidence were placarded and recovered by FED personnel. In addition, Criminalist Outhaythip documented the scene using the Leica scanning station. I later prepared a scene diagram and legend. Based upon my video review, I depicted the two PPB marked patrol vehicles, the AMR ambulance and PFB station 13 ladder truck relative locations at the time of the shooting occurrence. The depictions are approximate only. For details of the scene measurements, refer to Leica scan data.

End of report.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

CONFIDENTIAL

## IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4366064) SCENE DIAGRAM



Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4366065) SCENE LEGEND****PPB #21-171597  
CRIME SCENE DIAGRAM LEGEND**Placards

1. 9mm spent casing
2. 9mm spent casing
3. Black colored pants
4. Screwdriver: \*\*recovered under parked vehicle

Labels

A: Blood stain

\*\*\*REFER LEICA SCAN DATA FOR SPECIFIC MEASUREMENT DATA

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #24**

|   |                                   |                                       |                           |                                 |
|---|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530) |                                   | RANK<br>DETECTIVE                     |                           |                                 |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |                                   | CAPACITY<br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                           |                                 |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/29/2021                 | ASSIGNED BY<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/30/2021            | APPROVED ON<br>06/30/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                         |
|---|-------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530)            | DATE/TIME<br>06/29/2021 |
| SUBJECT<br>INTERVIEW WITH TRAVIS BLEVINS (E-13) |                         |

**Suspect:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
M/W, DOB 08-19-80

**Witness Interviewed:**

BLEVINS, TRAVIS  
M/W, [REDACTED]  
Phone: [REDACTED]  
\*Portland Fire Engine-13\*

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Detective Travis Law, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

**NARRATIVE**

During the course of this investigation, I learned that a second fire truck may have been driving by the Motel 6 (518 NE Holladay St) at the time of the shooting. I viewed the video surveillance received from the Motel 6 and confirmed that while four members of Portland Fire Truck 13 were in the parking lot when the shooting occurred, a second fire truck was stopped on NE Grand Avenue (facing northbound) while waiting for a tri-met train to pass by. Based on this video, it appears that members of this second fire truck may have been in position to witness the shooting.

On June 28, 2021 I contacted the on-duty Lieutenant for Firehouse 13 (Identified as Brian Malloy) by phone. Lt Malloy checked the roster for the day of this incident and relayed to me that Portland Fire Engine 13 had passed by the incident and was occupied by four Fire Bureau members. Lt Malloy identified these four members as Mitch Keller, Spencer Gehring, Travis Blevins, and Jacob Gartland. Due to the busy schedules that members of the Portland Fire Bureau work, I believe it would be easiest to speak with each of these four via phone.

On June 29, 2021 at approximately 1500 hours, I called Travis Blevins and spoke with him about this incidence. This phone call was audio recorded in its entirety and later transcribed. The following is a brief description of my conversation with Travis and is not intended to be a complete account of all that was said. For complete details, refer to the audio recording and/or transcription.

Travis Blevins told me that on the day this shooting took place, he was on duty with the Portland Fire Bureau and was working on Fire Engine 13 with three other Portland Firemen who he identified as (Driver) Spencer Gehring, (Front Passenger) Mitch Keller, and (Rear Passenger) Jacob Gartland. Travis was positioned directly behind the driver's seat.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

Travis said he and the others on Engine 13 were just clearing from an unrelated call and were heading back to their station when they stopped at a red light. While stopped for the light, he and the others on the engine noticed Portland Fire Truck-13 on a "behavior call" directly next to them. Travis looked out his window and noticed the four Portland Firemen from Truck-13 as well as a Portland Police Officer talking to an unknown person that he was not able to see. Travis recalled there was a white colored car parked between the "patient" and Engine-13, so he was not able to see what the "patient" was doing. Travis estimated he was approximately 50-60 feet away from the group.

Prior to their light turning green, Travis noticed that everyone in this group began backing up and saw the Police Officer pull out his gun. At this time, Travis was able to see the subject stand up and begin charging towards the Police Officer. Travis recalled the subject was walking towards the officer in a sideways motion. When the subject got to within about ten feet of the Police Officer, the officer fired two shots. Travis was not able to see if the subject had anything in his hands.

Immediately after the shots were fired, his light turned green and Engine 13 began driving away.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #25**

|   |                                   |                                       |                           |                                 |
|---|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530) |                                   | RANK<br>DETECTIVE                     |                           |                                 |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |                                   | CAPACITY<br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                           |                                 |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/29/2021                 | ASSIGNED BY<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/30/2021            | APPROVED ON<br>06/30/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |  |                         |
|---|--|-------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530)          |  | DATE/TIME<br>06/29/2021 |
| SUBJECT<br>INTERVIEW WITH MITCH KELLER (E-13) |  |                         |

**Suspect:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
M/W, DOB 08-19-80

**Witness Interviewed:**

KELLER, MITCH  
M/W, [REDACTED]  
Phone [REDACTED]  
\*Portland Fire Engine-13\*

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Detective Travis Law, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

**NARRATIVE**

During the course of this investigation, I learned that a second fire truck may have been driving by the Motel 6 (518 NE Holladay St) at the time of the shooting. I viewed the video surveillance received from the Motel 6 and confirmed that while four members of Portland Fire Truck 13 were in the parking lot when the shooting occurred, a second fire truck was stopped on NE Grand Avenue (facing northbound) while waiting for a tri-met train to pass by. Based on this video, it appears that members of this second fire truck may have been in position to witness the shooting.

On June 28, 2021 I contacted the on-duty Lieutenant for Firehouse 13 (Identified as Brian Malloy) by phone. Lt Malloy checked the roster for the day of this incident and relayed to me that Portland Fire Engine 13 had passed by the incident and was occupied by four Fire Bureau members. Lt Malloy identified these four members as Mitch Keller, Spencer Gehring, Travis Blevins, and Jacob Gartland. Due to the busy schedules that members of the Portland Fire Bureau work, I believe it would be easiest to speak with each of these four via phone.

On June 29, 2021 at approximately 1500 hours, I called Mitch Keller by phone and left a message on his voicemail, asking him to call me back. On this same date at approximately 1517 hours, I received a phone call back from Mitch, where I then spoke with him about this incidence. This phone call was audio recorded in its entirety and later transcribed. The following is a brief description of my conversation with Mitch and is not intended to be a complete account of all that was said. For complete details, refer to the audio recording and/or transcription.

Mitch Keller told me that on the day this shooting took place, he was on duty with the Portland Fire Bureau and was working on Fire Engine 13 with three other Portland Firemen who he identified as (Driver) Spencer Gehring, (Rear Passenger) Travis

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

Blevins, and (Rear Passenger) Jacob Gartland. Mitch was positioned in the front passenger's seat. Just prior to the shooting, Mitch and the others on Portland Fire Engine-13 had just pulled up to a red light, where he noticed his co-workers on Portland Fire Truck-13 on an unrelated call directly next to them. Mitch said he looked over at his co-workers and noticed what he described to be a "stagnant scene". Mitch recalled seeing at least one Police Officer standing near the members of Truck-13. Mitch said things seemed pretty uneventful, so he wasn't paying much attention to what they were doing.

At some point, someone in his Engine crew said something was occurring next to them, so he looked over at the police officer and Truck-13. When he did this, he noticed a subject holding what appeared to be a knife in his hand. This subject began lunging forward while swinging the knife in a flailing type motion. Mitch noticed the police officer and others in the group began backing away from this subject, however he continued to progress on them. From Mitch's point of view, he was unable to see who this subject was progressing on. Mitch recalled hearing two gunshots fired from the police officer's gun.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #26**

|  |  |  |                                  |  |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                     |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/30/2021                 | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/30/2021            | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/30/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                |
|--|--------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530)            | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/30/2021 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>ATTEMPTED INTERVIEW OF RAYMOND GAINS |                                |

**Suspect:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
M/W, DOB 08-19-80

**Witness:**

GAINS, RAYMOND  
M/B, DOB 09-02-86  
1020 West Myrrth Street  
Compton, California  
Phone: 310-920-0657 (Not Valid)

**Mentioned:**

ALONZO, ROBERT  
DOB: 02-03-69  
518 NE Holladay Street  
Portland, Oregon  
Phone: 562-415-4618  
\*Employee of Motel 6\*

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Detective Travis Law, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

**NARRATIVE:**

During the course of this investigation, I viewed a report written by Officer Fox, DPSST #47852 on Portland Police case #21-171597. This report documented Officer Fox's canvassing of the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street immediately after the shooting occurred on June 24, 202. In viewing this report, I found that Officer Fox contacted a subject staying in room #215 of the Motel 6 who identified himself as Raymond Gains, DOB 09-02-86 with the phone number of 310-920-0657. Officer Fox documented that he spoke with Gains who stated that he "didn't see much" in regards to the shooting. Additionally, Officer Fox documented in this same report that Gains did not appear to be truthful about the other occupants inside of his hotel room.

On June 30, 2021 I attempted to speak with Raymond Gains about his observations. I called the phone number he provided to Officer Fox, however this number came up as disconnected or no longer in service. I checked Raymond Gains through the Portland Police data base, however did not find anyone with a matching or similar date of birth. I checked the phone number listed for Gains through the same Portland Police data base and did not find any record associated to this number.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

I checked Raymond Gains with the date of birth of 09-02-86 through an on-line data base available to law enforcement (TLO), however no matches were found. I checked the phone number listed for Gains through the same data base and found several people associated to the phone number throughout the past several years, however none of these subjects had a similar name or date of birth as Gains.

On this same date, I called the same Motel 6 and spoke with the front desk employee who identified himself as Robert Alonzo. This phone call was not recorded. Alonzo told me that he was the person who checked Raymond Gains into the hotel last week and recalled dealing with him immediately after the shooting occurred. Alonzo said that when he checked Gains into the hotel, Gains used a California Driver's License as his identification. Alonzo looked Gains up in the Motel 6 data base and relayed his findings to me. Alonzo told me his data base showed the subject who checked into room # 215 was identified as Raymond Gaines, no date of birth or phone number was recorded, and the address of 1020 West Myrrh St in Compton, California. Alonzo said the computer did not show when Gains checked in or out of the hotel. However, Alonzo recalled that Gains checked out of his room one to two days after the shooting occurred and recalled that Gains told him he was returning back to California.

At this time, I am unaware of how to get in contact with Gains to obtain a statement from him.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #27**

|  |  |  |                                  |   |
|--|--|--|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530) |  | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                     |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL    |  | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/30/2021                 | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/30/2021            | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/05/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                |
|---|--------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>PONTIUS, JEFFREY D (32530)                     | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/30/2021 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>ATTEMPTED INTERVIEW OF SPENCER GEHRING (E-13) |                                |

**Suspect:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
M/W, DOB 08-19-80

**Witness:**

GEHRING, SPENCER  
Phone: [REDACTED]  
\*Portland Fire Engine-13\*

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Detective Travis Law, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Lead Investigator

**NARRATIVE**

During the course of this investigation, I learned that a second fire truck may have been driving by the Motel 6 (518 NE Holladay St) at the time of the shooting. I viewed the video surveillance received from the Motel 6 and confirmed that while four members of Portland Fire Truck 13 were in the parking lot when the shooting occurred, a second fire truck was stopped on NE Grand Avenue (facing northbound) while waiting for a tri-met train to pass by. Based on this video, it appears that members of this second fire truck may have been in position to witness the shooting.

On June 28, 2021 I contacted the on-duty Lieutenant for Firehouse 13 (Identified as Brian Malloy) by phone. Lt Malloy checked the roster for the day of this incident and relayed to me that Portland Fire Engine 13 had passed by the incident and was occupied by four Fire Bureau members. Lt Malloy identified these four members as Mitch Keller, Spencer Gehring, Travis Blevins, and Jacob Gartland. Lt Malloy provided me with the personal phone numbers of each of these four Fire Bureau members. In addition, Lt Malloy checked the schedules of each and found that Spencer Gehring is on maternity leave throughout the summer. Lt Malloy was not able to find any documentation of when Gehring would be returning to work.

On June 28, 2021 I attempted to contact Spencer Gehring to speak with him about what he may have observed. I called the phone number provided to me by Lt Malloy, however the phone went right to voicemail and the voicemail was full and did not allow me to leave a message. On this same date, I sent Spencer Gehring a text message asking him to call me back when he is available. To date, I have not heard back from Spencer or received an additional contact information for him.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #28**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |   |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/30/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/01/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/05/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)  | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/30/2021 1458 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>INITIAL INVESTIGATION |                                     |

Involved Officer:

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135  
Unit 693B  
Work Address: 449 NE Emerson Street  
Portland, Oregon 97211  
Work Phone: (503) 823-5700

Deceased Suspect:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980  
[REDACTED]  
Address/Phone: Unknown

Suspect Weapon:

Closed-Eye Needle Screwdriver

Witness Officers:

Officer Brett EMMONS, DPSST #56132  
Unit 695C  
Work Address: 449 NE Emerson Street  
Portland, Oregon 97211  
Work Phone: (503) 823-5700

Officer Jeffrey ELIAS, DPSST #29338  
Unit 585C  
Work Address: 449 NE Emerson Street  
Portland, Oregon 97211  
Work Phone: (503) 823-5700

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Additional Witnesses:

Portland Fire & Rescue Personnel

ASPEN BREUER

Male/White, DOB: [REDACTED]

Work Address: 926 NE Weidler Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232

Work Phone: (503) 823-3700  
(Lieutenant - Station 13)

BRENT CHOPP

Male/White, DOB: 12/30/1986

Work Address: 926 NE Weidler Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232

Work Phone: (503) 823-3700  
(Station 13)

GIANCARLO SCROBOGNA

Male/White, DOB: [REDACTED]

Work Address: 926 NE Weidler Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232

Work Phone: (503) 823-3700  
(Station 13)

KEVYN SMOOT

Male/White, DOB: [REDACTED]

Work Address: 926 NE Weidler Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232

Work Phone: (503) 823-3700  
(Station 13)

American Medical Response Personnel

ANTON SVIDENKO

Male/White, DOB: 04/22/1997

Work Address: 1 SE 2nd Avenue  
Portland, Oregon 97214

Work Phone: (503) 239-0389  
(Medic 323)

RUSSELL COOLEY

Male/White, DOB: 09/25/1973

Work Address: 1 SE 2nd Avenue  
Portland, Oregon 97214

Work Phone: (503) 239-0389

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

(Medic 323)

DAVID PERVERE

Male/White, DOB: 06/25/1989

Home Address: 4949 NE Saint Johns Road, Apt. #26  
Vancouver, Washington 98661

Cell Phone: (360) 798-7229

(Medic 323 / Intern)

Location Mentioned:

Motel 6

Address: 518 NE Holladay Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232

Phone: (503) 234-4391

Person Mentioned:

IVO AVELINO D'CRUZ

Male, DOB: 01/29/1965

Work Address: 518 NE Holladay Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232

Work Phone: (503) 234-4391

(Motel 6 Manager)

Vehicle Mentioned:

1999 Chevy Lumina

Oregon plate ZAN442

White in color

Detectives Mentioned:

Lieutenant David MICHAELSON, DPSST #23060

Detective Division Homicide/Assault Detail, Issued CROs

Sergeant Joseph SANTOS, DPSST #29573

Homicide Detail, Crime Scene Supervisor

Detective Supervisor Molly DAUL, DPSST #28647

Cold Case Homicide Detail, Officer Interviews Supervisor

Detective Ryan FOOTE, DPSST #43493

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective Jeffrey PONTIUS, DPSST #32530  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective Rico BENIGA, DPSST #36906  
Homicide Detail, Crime Scene Processing

Detective Jennifer HERTZLER, DPSST #43872  
Homicide Detail, Crime Scene Processing

Detective Joseph CORONA, DPSST #41783  
Homicide Detail, Witness Interviews

Detective Anthony MERRILL, DPSST #35227  
Homicide Detail, Witness Interviews

Detective Erik KAMMERER, DPSST #29988  
Homicide Detail, Witness Interviews

Detective Shaye SAMORA, DPSST #51733  
Homicide Detail, Witness Interviews

Detective William WINTERS, DPSST #34381  
Homicide Detail, Witness Interviews

Detective Michael JONES, DPSST #36240  
Homicide Detail, Witness Interviews

Detective Jeff SHARP, DPSST #34582  
Assault Detail, Witness Interviews

Detective Christopher TRAYNOR, DPSST #36266  
Assault Detail, Witness Interviews

Criminalists Mentioned:

Sergeant Grant SMITH, DPSST #50653  
Forensic Evidence Division, On-Scene Lead Criminalist Supervisor

Sergeant Robin DUNBAR, DPSST #47986

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

Forensic Evidence Division, On-Scene Criminalist Supervisor

Criminalist Gedemynas JAKUBAUSKAS, DPSST #46056  
Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Processing / Video & PhotographsCriminalist Navarath OUTHAYTHIP, DPSST #24990  
Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Processing / Leica Scans / Collected EvidenceCriminalist Heather POWELL, DPSST #33027  
Forensic Evidence Division, Processed Involved OfficerCriminalist Alison SCHLEICH, DPSST #36817  
Forensic Evidence Division, Collected Evidence at Hospital / PhotographsGresham Police Department Major Crimes Team Mentioned:Sergeant Jared MCGOWAN, DPSST #40240 - Notified  
Officer Adam WRIGHT, DPSST #50984 - Collected Video SurveillanceAdditional Uniform Personnel Mentioned:Sergeant Sarah TAYLOR, DPSST #37607  
North Precinct, On-Scene Patrol SupervisorOfficer Reynaldo GUEVARA, DPSST #60587  
North Precinct, Crime Scene LogOfficer Kenneth FOX, DPSST #47852  
Central Precinct, CanvassOther Mentioned:Medicolegal Death Investigator Melissa Tanner  
Multnomah County Medical Examiner's OfficeSenior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez  
Multnomah County District Attorney's OfficeMike Staropoli, Attorney At Law  
Representing Officer Brown  
Work Phone: 503-226-2332

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Traci Anderson, Attorney At Law  
Representing Officer Emmons  
Work Phone: 866-486-5556 (Ext. 706)

### SUMMARY

On June 24, 2021, MICHAEL TOWNSEND called 9-1-1 and reported he was suicidal and under the influence of methamphetamine. Paramedics from American Medical Response and Portland Fire & Rescue responded. Portland Police Officers Emmons and Brown were dispatched to assist. MICHAEL TOWNSEND was in front of an area motel. Attempts were made to have him voluntarily transported to the hospital by paramedics for a mental health evaluation, without success. The officers developed a plan with MICHAEL TOWNSEND for him to call 9-1-1 back when he was ready to go to the hospital. During the incident, as officers were disengaging from MICHAEL TOWNSEND to leave, he removed a sharp metal object from his pocket, advanced towards Officer Brown, and attempted to stab him. Officer Brown retreated and discharged his duty weapon twice, striking MICHAEL TOWNSEND. MICHAEL TOWNSEND was promptly given medical assistance and transported to a nearby hospital where he was pronounced deceased. Emergency medical personnel witnessed the incident, and it was captured on video surveillance. This report documents the initial steps of the investigation at the scene.

### NARRATIVE

On June 24, 2021, at 2002 hours, I was notified by Sergeant Santos to respond to the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street, to investigate an Officer Involved Shooting at that location. Initial information from Sergeant Santos indicated one officer was involved, there were two witness officers, and the suspect was currently undergoing surgery at Emanuel Hospital. Prior to my arrival, Sergeant Santos updated me the suspect was pronounced deceased.

I arrived in the area at approximately 2045 hours and entered the southern perimeter for the scene at the intersection of NE Grand Avenue and NE Pacific Street. The intersection was closed to northbound pedestrian and motor vehicle traffic. Uniform officers were present, and a crowd had gathered at the intersection.

Several blocks surrounding the Motel 6 were cordoned off with yellow crime scene tape. Multiple uniform officers were on scene. An area within the parking lot of the Motel 6, designated as the inner crime scene, was marked with red crime scene tape. I verified the scene was secure. Personnel from Portland Fire & Rescue Station 13 were waiting near the motel.

Sergeant Santos and I met with Sergeant Taylor who was one of the patrol supervisor for the incident. I was advised Officer Brown was the involved officer, and Officers Emmons and Elias were witness officers. I later learned Officer Elias was in the area at the time of the incident and responded after hearing gunshots. I verified that the involved officer and witness officers were separated and someone was assigned to observe them. The officers were in uniform, and their marked police vehicles were at the scene. I confirmed with Officer Guevara that he had initiated a log of those entering the scene.

I met with Medicolegal Death Investigator (MDI) Tanner of the Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office. MDI Tanner advised me the male suspect was tentatively identified as MICHAEL TOWNSEND, and that he was pronounced deceased at 1946 hours. MDI Tanner subsequently responded to Emanuel Hospital to conduct her initial examination of MICHAEL TOWNSEND. From MDI Tanner I later learned a projectile was observed from an x-ray of MICHAEL TOWNSEND at the hospital. The body of MICHAEL TOWNSEND was transported to the Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office pending a post-mortem examination.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Criminalists Outhaythip and Jakubauskas of the Forensic Evidence Division began their documentation and processing of the scene under the supervision of Sergeant Smith. Sergeant Dunbard was also on scene. Sergeant Smith advised me that Criminalist Schleich responded to Emanuel Hospital to photograph MICHAEL TOWNSEND and collect his clothing. I later learned that Criminalist Schleich collected a spent bullet MDI Tanner found underneath MICHAEL TOWNSEND during her examination (see Follow-Up Report by Criminalist Schleich for additional details).

Detectives Pontius and Foote assisted me at the scene. After consulting with Sergeant Santos, the decision was made to conduct a countdown of Officer Brown's duty weapon, and then issue Officer Brown a Communication Restriction Order (CRO).

Detectives Pontius, Foote and I then coordinated with Criminalist Powell to conduct the countdown of Officer Brown in the Mobile Command Center (see my related Follow-Up report for the details of the weapon countdown and statements made by Officer Brown). Senior Deputy District Attorney Vasquez was present. Attorney Mike Staropoli represented Officer Brown. I determined Officer Brown discharged his duty weapon twice during the incident. Lieutenant Michaelson issued Officer Brown a CRO at the completion of the weapon countdown. Officer Brown was then transported from the scene.

Detectives Corona, Merrill, Traynor and Sharp responded to Emanuel Hospital and interviewed the paramedics from American Medical Response (AMR) whom witnessed the incident and transported MICHAEL TOWNSEND (see Follow-Up reports by Detectives Merrill, Traynor and Sharp for details of those interviews).

Detectives Beniga and Hertzler spoke with the manager of the Motel 6, IVO D'CRUZ, and learned that MICHAEL TOWNSEND had checked into the motel earlier that afternoon and rented room #218. Detective Beniga reviewed initial video surveillance footage of the incident from the Motel 6. The footage showed that MICHAEL TOWNSEND advanced towards Officer Brown and attempted to stab him, Officer Brown retreated, and then Officer Brown shot MICHAEL TOWNSEND. Detective Beniga recorded an excerpt of the video footage to preserve the video pending collection of the actual footage by a trained technician.

Detectives Beniga and Hertzler assisted Criminalists Outhaythip and Jakubauskas with the processing of the scene (see related Follow-Up reports by Detectives Beniga and Hertzler for details of their actions, as well as Detective Beniga's crime scene diagram).

Detectives Pontius, Foote and I met with Sergeant Santos and the remainder of the investigative team in the Mobile Command Center. Sergeant Santos had notified Sergeant McGowan of the Gresham Police Department (GPD) Major Crimes Team regarding the incident. Sergeant McGowan directed GPD Officer Wright respond to the scene to collect video surveillance evidence. I know Officer Wright has specialized training in video evidence collection.

At approximately 2206 hours, Officer Emmons provided investigators a briefing on the incident in the Mobile Command Center. Attorney Traci Anderson represented Officer Emmons. In part, I learned the following from Officer Emmons:

At 1906 hours on June 24, 2021, Officers Emmons and Brown were dispatched to the Motel 6 to assist medical personnel regarding MICHAEL TOWNSEND who called 9-1-1 reporting he was suicidal and under the influence of methamphetamine. Officer Emmons was the primary officer for the assist call, and Officer Brown was the cover officer. Upon their arrival, paramedics from Portland Fire & Rescue Station 13 were on scene talking to MICHAEL TOWNSEND, who was acting erratic. He was in front of the motel. Officer Emmons learned from the motel manager MICHAEL TOWNSEND had rented room #218. AMR paramedics arrived. Attempts were made to have MICHAEL TOWNSEND voluntarily transported to the hospital by paramedics for a mental health evaluation, without success. The officers developed a plan with MICHAEL TOWNSEND for him to call 9-1-1 back when he was ready to go to the hospital. During the incident, MICHAEL TOWNSEND did not comply with requests the officers made that he not reach into his pocket, and as officers were disengaging from MICHAEL TOWNSEND to leave, he removed a sharp metal object from his pocket, advanced towards

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

Officer Brown, and attempted to stab him. In response, Officer Brown discharged his duty weapon, striking MICHAEL TOWNSEND, who went to the ground. Emergency medical personnel were still on scene. Officer Elias arrived after the shooting. The officers approached MICHAEL TOWNSEND to make the scene safe for paramedics to render aid. The metal object MICHAEL TOWNSEND used as a weapon during the incident, which appeared to be a screwdriver, was laying on the ground near him, and Officer Emmons kicked the metal object to separate it from MICHAEL TOWNSEND when officers approached. MICHAEL TOWNSEND was promptly given medical assistance and AMR transported him from the scene.

At the conclusion of the briefing, Sergeant Santos made additional investigatory assignments. Detectives Samora, Kammerer, Winters, Jones, Sharp and Traynor interviewed the listed personnel from Portland Fire & Rescue Station 13 whom witnessed the incident (see Follow-Up reports by the Detectives Samora, Traynor, Winters and Jones for details of those interviews).

At the conclusion of the briefing, Officer Emmons conducted a walk-through of the scene. Also present were his attorney, Sergeant Santos, Detectives Foote, Pontius and I, and DDA Vasquez. Officer Emmons showed me the area of the parking lot at the motel where the incident occurred, near the west stairwell. At 2226 hours, we entered the red crime scene tape. I directed Officer Emmons to view the metal object with a handle Criminalists marked with Placard 4. That object was laying on the ground underneath the rear driver's side of a white Chevy Lumina with Oregon plate ZAN442. The Chevy Lumina was backed into a parking space near the base of the west stairwell (the vehicle was unrelated to the incident). Officer Emmons viewed the metal object and did not touch or disturb the item. Officer Emmons told me the metal object was the same item MICHAEL TOWNSEND attempted to stab Officer Brown with during the incident, which Officer Emmons kicked away from MICHAEL TOWNSEND post-shooting.

I allowed Officer Emmons to obtain his personal belongings from his marked police vehicle in the parking lot of the motel. Officers Emmons and Elias were transported to North Precinct and Detectives interviewed them. Detective Supervisor Daul coordinated the interviews. Detectives Corona and Merrill interviewed Officer Emmons, and Detectives Sharp and Traynor interviewed Officer Elias (see Follow-Up reports by Detectives Corona and Sharp for details of those interviews).

I further observed the scene with Detectives Pontius and Foote. In part, I noted the following: There were two stairwells accessing the second story of the motel, one at the east end of the parking lot and one near the west end. There were two 9mm cartridge casings laying on the ground near the westernmost storm drain cover. That storm drain cover was near the front end of the previously described Chevy Lumina. The cartridge casings were east of that storm drain cover, nearby. South of where the cartridge casings were located, closer to the base of the west stairwell, I observed a pair of pants and a belt on the ground. Those items had been removed from MICHAEL TOWNSEND when medical aid was rendered after the shooting. Criminalist Outhaythip located a cellphone in the pocket of the pants, and other items. Criminalist Outhaythip collected all of the items of evidence at the scene (see Follow-Up report by Criminalist Outhaythip for complete details).

Officer Fox advised me at the scene he and another officer were assigned by their supervisor to conduct a door-to-door canvass of the motel rooms for witnesses, which resulted in no new information.

A hostile crowd gathered in the area of NE Grand Avenue and NE Pacific Street while the scene was being processed. Citywide emergency police resources were summoned. Crowd control officers maintained the security of the scene and were subjected to projectiles. I saw an officer at one point that backed away from the crowd after being sprayed in the face with some sort of irritant. I also observed an unidentified drone flying above the scene for a period.

Crowd control efforts continued while investigators searched MICHAEL TOWNSEND's motel room and collected video surveillance footage from the motel.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

At approximately 2248 hours, Detectives and Criminalists processed Room #218 after verifying no privacy interest existed. Detective Hertzler had obtained a room key from the manager. Criminalist Jakubauskas documented the room via photographs. Sergeant Santos, Detectives Foote, Pontius and I searched the room for anything possibly related to the investigation. No clothing or other personal items you would expect to find in a motel room were present. Among the items Criminalist Outhaythip collected from the room were a piece of paper bearing MICHAEL TOWNSEND's name and photograph on it, and an object partially wrapped in white tape (see Follow-Up report by Criminalist Outhaythip for complete details of the items collected). The white tape was visually consistent with the tape on the object MICHAEL TOWNSEND used as a weapon during the incident. We completed the search of Room #218 at approximately 2304 hours. Room #218 was then secured and the room key was returned to the manager.

GPD Officer Wright arrived on scene and was briefed on the incident. The manager at the Motel 6 granted Officer Wright access to the DVR for the video surveillance system. Officer Wright initiated the process of obtaining video footage of the incident, which I oversaw. Officer Wright maintained the video footage at the completion of the download.

Sergeant Santos directed the investigative team to clear the scene and proceed to the Detective Division. I cleared the scene at approximately 0120 hours.

I was briefed at the Detective Division on the details of the witness interviews. Officer Wright was also present. He provided me a copy of the video surveillance footage he obtained from the Motel 6. Officer Wright maintained the original footage, and later submitted the footage into evidence at GPD (see Officer Wright's report on GPD case number 21-26794 for additional details).

I conducted a cursory review of the incident footage that same morning. In part, I confirmed that MICHAEL TOWNSEND advanced towards Officer Brown and attempted to stab him, and Officer Brown retreated and discharged his weapon. The item MICHAEL TOWNSEND used as a weapon fell out of his hand onto the ground, and Officer Emmons kicked that object in the direction it was later recovered. A detailed review of the video footage of the incident will be documented in a separate report.

Detectives Pontius, Foote and I went to the Forensic Evidence Division (FED) and met with Criminalists Outhaythip and Jakubauskas. We viewed the weapon recovered from the scene. We determined through internet research the item was called a Closed-Eye Needle Screwdriver. The metal shank of the screwdriver measured approximately three inches in length, and it had a sharp point at the tip. Detectives Pontius, Foote and I returned to our office.

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #29**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |   |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/30/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/30/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/05/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)                        | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/30/2021 1512 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>OFFICER BROWN WEAPON COUNTDOWN & STATEMENTS |                                     |

Involved Officer:

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135  
Work Address: 449 NE Emerson Street  
Portland, Oregon 97211  
Work Phone: (503) 823-5700

Officer Weapon:

Glock 19 9mm handgun  
Serial #: BGVE366

Deceased Suspect:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980  
Oregon SID #: [REDACTED]  
Address/Phone: Unknown

Portland Police Bureau Personnel Mentioned:

Lieutenant David MICHAELSON, DPSST #23060  
Detective Division Homicide/Assault Detail, Assist

Detective Ryan FOOTE, DPSST #43493  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Detective Jeffrey PONTIUS, DPSST #32530  
Homicide Detail, Assist

Criminalist Heather POWELL, DPSST #33027

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

Forensic Evidence Division, Processed Involved Officer

Other Mentioned:

Senior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez  
Multnomah County District Attorney's Office

Attorney Mike Staropoli  
Representing Officer Brown  
Work Phone: 503-226-2332

SUMMARY

On June 24, 2021, MICHAEL TOWNSEND called 9-1-1 and reported he was suicidal and under the influence of methamphetamine. Paramedics from American Medical Response and Portland Fire & Rescue responded. Portland Police Officers Emmons and Brown were dispatched to assist. MICHAEL TOWNSEND was in front of an area motel. Attempts were made to have him voluntarily transported to the hospital by paramedics for a mental health evaluation, without success. The officers developed a plan with MICHAEL TOWNSEND for him to call 9-1-1 back when he was ready to go to the hospital. During the incident, as officers were disengaging from MICHAEL TOWNSEND to leave, he removed a sharp metal object from his pocket, advanced towards Officer Brown, and attempted to stab him. Officer Brown retreated and discharged his duty weapon twice, striking MICHAEL TOWNSEND. MICHAEL TOWNSEND was promptly given medical assistance and transported to a nearby hospital where he was pronounced deceased. Emergency medical personnel witnessed the incident, and it was captured on video surveillance. This report documents the countdown of Officer Brown's duty weapon at the scene, as well as the subsequent statements by Officer Brown.

NARRATIVE

On June 24, 2021, I responded to the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street to investigate an Officer Involved Shooting at that location. During the course of the investigation, at approximately 2105 hours, Detectives Pontius, Foote and I met with Officer Brown in the Mobile Command Center to conduct a weapon countdown. Also present were Officer Brown's attorney Mike Staropoli, Lieutenant Michaelson and Senior Deputy District Attorney Vasquez. Criminalist Powell photographed Officer Brown. Criminalist Powell was also present to document the weapon countdown via photographs.

At my direction, Officer Brown removed the magazine from his primary handgun in his holster. Officer Brown then handed the magazine to me, and I removed thirteen 9mm cartridges from the magazine, rendering it empty. At full capacity, the magazine is capable of holding fifteen cartridges.

At my direction, Officer Brown then removed his primary handgun from its holster and handed it to me. I pulled the slide back, ejecting one 9mm cartridge from the chamber. This round was retrieved. I then locked the slide to the rear, and presented an empty handgun to Criminalist Powell. The handgun was a 9mm Glock Model 19, Serial #BGVE366, equipped with a flashlight.

I noted Officer Brown carried two spare magazines for his handgun, on his duty belt. At my direction, Officer Brown removed the spare magazine from the upper handgun magazine pouch on his duty belt and handed it to me. I then removed fifteen 9mm cartridges from the magazine, rendering it empty. At full capacity, the magazine is capable of holding fifteen cartridges.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

I then directed Officer Brown to remove the spare magazine from the lower handgun magazine pouch on his duty belt and hand it to me. I then removed fifteen 9mm cartridges from the magazine, rendering it empty. At full capacity, the magazine is capable of holding fifteen cartridges.

I verified Officer Brown did not carry any other magazines for his duty handgun.

Officer Brown carried a second, backup handgun within a secure pouch on the left side of his duty belt. Officer Brown did not use his backup handgun during the incident. I conducted a countdown of the weapon nonetheless. At my direction, Officer Brown removed his backup handgun from the pouch and handed it to me. The handgun was a 9mm Glock Model 26, Serial #DSB825. I removed the magazine from the handgun. I pulled the slide back, ejecting one 9mm cartridge from the chamber. This round was retrieved. I then removed ten 9mm cartridges from the magazine, rendering it empty. At full capacity, the magazine is capable of holding ten cartridges.

I verified that Officer Brown did not carry any other firearms.

At the conclusion of the weapon countdown, I determined Officer Brown had fired his primary handgun two (2) times.

Criminalist Powell collected Officer Brown's primary handgun, magazines, and cartridges. Criminalist Powell also collected Officer Brown's taser. I returned Officer Brown's backup handgun, magazine and cartridges to him.

I asked Officer Brown if he would be willing to conduct an on-scene briefing at this time, and Officer Brown replied, "At this time I respectfully invoke my constitutional rights, including but not limited to my right to remain silent, my right to be free from self-incrimination, my right to remain free from unreasonable search and seizure, and my right to have an attorney and have that attorney present." I asked Officer Brown if he would be willing to provide an interview at this time, and his response was the same.

Officer Brown was then issued a Communication Restriction Order by Lieutenant Michaelson.

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #30**

|  |                                |                                 |                           |                                  |
|--|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>SAMORA, SHAYE L (51733) |                                | RANK<br>DETECTIVE               |                           |                                  |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                | CAPACITY<br>4-INTERVIEW WITNESS |                           |                                  |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/30/2021              | ASSIGNED BY<br>SAMORA, SHAYE L | SUBMITTED ON<br>07/01/2021      | APPROVED ON<br>07/05/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                              |
|--|------------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>SAMORA, SHAYE L (51733)              | DATE/TIME<br>06/30/2021 1746 |
| SUBJECT<br>INTERVIEW OF LT. ASPEN BREUER (PFB) |                              |

**Deceased:**

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL  
M/W; DOB: 08/19/1980

**Involved Officer:**

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135  
North Precinct  
*Used Lethal Force*

**Detectives Mentioned:**

Sergeant Joseph SANTOS, DPSST #29573  
Detective Division, Homicide Detail  
*On-Scene Detective Supervisor*

Detective T. LAW, DPSST # 42652  
Detective Division, Homicide Detail  
*Primary Investigator*

Detective R. FOOTE, DPSST # 43493  
Detective Division, Homicide Detail  
*Co-Lead Investigator*

Detective J. PONTIUS, DPSST # 32530  
Detective Division, Homicide Detail  
*Co- Lead Investigator*

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Detective Erik KAMMERER, DPSST 29988  
Detective Division, Homicide Detail  
*Partner*

**Police Personnel:**

Officer Brett EMMONS, DPSST #56132  
North Precinct  
*Witness Officer*

Officer Ryan REAGAN, DPSST #36623  
North Precinct  
*Union representation*

**Witness**

Lieutenant Aspen BREUER  
Portland Fire Bureau, Station #13  
Work address: 926 NE Weidler Street  
Work phone: 503-823-3840

**Exhibits:**

1. Recorded interview with Aspen Breuer, Asset #L6U50025

**SUMMARY**

This report details my initial response and actions at the scene of an Officer Involved Shooting incident, as well as my interview with witness, PFB Lt. Aspen Breuer.

**NARRATIVE**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

## CONFIDENTIAL

On June 24th, 2021, I was contacted by Detective Sergeant Santos at approximately 1935 hours and directed to respond to 518 NE Holladay Street, to assist with an investigation related to a officer involved shooting. At approximately 2045 hours, I arrived on scene and later attended a briefing by uniform officers who initially responded to the incident. After the briefing, my partner, Detective Kammerer, and I were tasked with interviewing Lt. Aspen Breuer, a member of the Portland Fire Bureau who had responded to the initial incident. The interview with Lt. Breuer was audio recorded and a copy of the recording was later placed in DIMS. *[Note: For the ease of the reader, the following information is a summary of the interview. This summary may not follow the exact and precise chronological order of the interview as it progressed. Additionally, this summary does not contain each and every topic of discussion mentioned during the course of the interview. For additional information and specific details of the interview, to include the exact and precise chronological order of the interview as it progressed, and each and every topic covered during the course of the interview, please refer to the recording and/or transcript of the interview.]*

Detective Kammerer and I conducted an interview with Lt. Aspen Breuer outside near his PFB rig, which was parked on the south curb line of NE Holladay Street, just east of NE Grand Avenue. The interview was away from and out of earshot from other members of the PFB that had responded to the incident. Lt. Breuer advised, he and his crew had been dispatched to the lobby of Motel 6 (518 NE Holladay Street) on a medical call. Lt. Breuer said dispatch had advised the subject of the medical call had admitted to drug use and suicidal ideation. Lt. Breuer said as they arrived at the location, he observed a male standing in the bushes of the median, which divides NE Holladay Street. Lt. Breuer said he exited the rig and watched the male walk behind their vehicle and toward their location. Lt. Breuer described the male's behavior "super aggressive" and mimicked the male's mannerisms by puffing up his chest, moving his arms aggressively and rubbing his hands quickly around his face and body. Lt. Breuer told us he got a weird feeling about the male and had concerns the male would try to break into their rig. He explained that due to the male's concerning behavior, he asked his driver to remain at the rig in order to protect the vehicle. He told us the male did not say anything to them and gave them no indication, at that moment, that he was the 911 caller.

Lt. Breuer said they went to the lobby of the Motel 6 and asked the clerk if he had called 911. He told us the clerk had no information about the 911 call or need for medical assistance. Lt. Breuer said he turned around and the male who had previously been in the median was directly behind him. He continued to describe the male's behavior as concerning. He said he asked the male if he had called 911. He said the male confirmed he had called 911 and was suicidal. Lt. Breuer told us the male's behavior changed drastically and he appeared calm. He again mimicked the male's behavior by relaxing his shoulders. Lt. Breuer said he then had, what he described as, a "normal conversation." The male, later identified as MICHAEL TOWNSEND, told them he had used meth and other drugs and "was not feeling right." Lt. Breuer said during this calm conversation with TOWNSEND, two police officers arrived at the location and remained in the background while they spoke to TOWNSEND. He told us he did not observe any change in TOWNSEND'S behavior when the police arrived and did not observe any change in his behavior when AMR arrived. He said he continued to speak with TOWNSEND and at some point during their conversation, TOWNSEND said he wanted to get something from his room. Lt. Breuer said he asked TOWNSEND not to go to his room several times. He said TOWNSEND's demeanor changed back to aggressive mannerisms as he walked up the east staircase toward his room. He said TOWNSEND identified his room as #218. Lt. Breuer told us TOWNSEND's behavior was strange and he appeared under the influence of a drug, likely methamphetamine. Lt. Breuer said TOWNSEND continued to move toward his room and made statements that he was going to his room to get something. Lt. Breuer explained, he could not understand what item TOWNSEND wanted to retrieve from his room. He said at that time, they decided to leave due to TOWNSEND behavior. He said they (PFB) grabbed their medical kits and began to walk back toward their rig when a police officer (Officer Emmons) called them back and notified them that TOWNSEND said he wanted to go to the hospital.

Lt. Breuer said they walked back and TOWNSEND again said he was going to his room real quick. He said he watched as TOWNSEND walked past his room then down the west staircase toward their location. He said TOWNSEND then sat down at the bottom of the staircase. Lt. Breuer described TOWNSEND's behavior as calm. He told us the officer (Officer Emmons) spoke to TOWNSEND and the conversation appeared calm and normal. He said TOWNSEND agreed to go to the hospital. He said the officer (Officer Emmons) told TOWNSEND that it was normal protocol to pat him down before going in the ambulance. Lt. Breuer said TOWNSEND's behavior again changed and TOWNSEND began to clench and flex his muscles in his cheeks and body. He said the officer (Officer Emmons) repeated to TOWNSEND that he needed to do a pat down before he could be transported by AMR. He described the officer's (Officer Emmons) approach as "great" and told us the

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

officer phrased it in different ways. He said the officer (Officer Emmons) then explained to TOWNSEND that it was his (TOWNSEND's) choice and if he did not want to get patted down then he could go back to his room and they would leave. He said as the officer spoke to TOWNSEND, TOWNSEND started to move his left hand toward his left front pocket. He said the officers told him not to reach for his pocket. He said TOWNSEND would then move his hand away from the pocket and back to his initial position in between his legs. He said TOWNSEND did this four to five more times with the officer telling him to stop reaching for his pocket. He said the officer (Officer Emmons) then decided they would disengage and he told TOWNSEND that he could call back if he changed his mind and wanted to go to the hospital. Lt. Breuer said as he began to turn away to leave, TOWNSEND quickly jumped up from his seated position and pulled his hands up quickly toward his head. He said he heard the officers shouting commands to "stop" and he then heard two gunshots.

Lt. Breuer told us the officer directly to his left (Officer Brown) was the officer he saw draw his weapon and fire two rounds. He said after the shots were fired, he got his team to a safe position. He said the officers notified them quickly the scene was safe and they began to render medical aid. He said they began to cut off TOWNSEND's clothing and he observed at least two gunshot wounds - one to the left side abdomen and one to the left side shoulder. Lt. Breuer told the scene quickly escalated as the occupants from the motel began to exit their rooms and yell at the first responders.

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #31**

|  |                              |                                  |                           |                                  |
|--|------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                              | RANK<br>DETECTIVE                |                           |                                  |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                              | CAPACITY<br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                           |                                  |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>06/30/2021              | ASSIGNED BY<br>LAW, TRAVIS W | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/30/2021       | APPROVED ON<br>07/05/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|                                 |                              |
|---------------------------------|------------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652) | DATE/TIME<br>06/30/2021 1737 |
| SUBJECT<br>AUTOPSY              |                              |

Deceased:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980  
Oregon SID #: [REDACTED]  
Address/Phone: Unknown

Portland Police Bureau Personnel Mentioned:

Criminalist Heather POWELL, DPSST #33027  
Forensic Evidence Division, Assist

Other Personnel Mentioned:

Dr. Sean Hurst  
Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office

Senior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez  
Multnomah County District Attorney's Office

SUMMARY

This report documents my observations at the autopsy of MICHAEL TOWNSEND.

NARRATIVE

On June 25, 2021, I attended the post-mortem examination of MICHAEL TOWNSEND conducted by Dr. Sean Hurst of the Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office. The examination began at approximately 0833 hours. Criminalist Powell documented the procedure via photographs and collected items of evidence (see Follow-Up report by Criminalist Powell for complete details). Senior Deputy District Attorney Vasquez was also present.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

During his preliminary examination of MICHAEL TOWNSEND, Dr. Hurst noted MICHAEL TOWNSEND was unclothed and weighed 170 pounds and was 69" tall.

During his external and internal examination, Dr. Hurst noted the following gunshot wounds: Gunshot Wound A was a gunshot entrance wound to the left side of the abdomen. The bullet exited the opposite flank. Gunshot Wound B was a gunshot entrance wound to the posterior left arm. The bullet traveled through the arm, entered the left chest, and perforated the heart. The bullet was recovered from the right chest.

At the conclusion of his examination, Dr. Hurst ruled the cause of death to be a gunshot wound to the chest and to the abdomen. The post-mortem examination was concluded at 0945 hours. Refer to Dr. Hurst's official report on his examination for complete details.

On the afternoon of June 25, 2021, Criminalist Powell advised me she confirmed the identity of MICHAEL TOWNSEND via fingerprints.

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #32**

|   |   |   |                                  |                                      |
|---|---|---|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>POWELL, HEATHER C (33027) |   | <b>RANK</b>                                   |                                  |                                      |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>FORENSICS:                   |   | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>2-FORENSIC UNIT PROCESSING |                                  |                                      |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/01/2021                | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>POWELL, HEATHER C | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/01/2021             | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/01/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SMITH, GRANT E |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>POWELL, HEATHER C (33027) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/01/2021 1152 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>FED/AUSTOPSY             |                                     |

**EVIDENCE:****PER #A149600**

- Item #1: bloody paper bag from right hand
- Item #2: bloody paper bag from left hand

**PER #A146049**

- Item #1: bullet from right side

**PER #A146050**

- Item #1: pulled head hair
- Item #2: DNA Standard
- Item #3: Buccal swabs

**NARRATIVE:**

On 06/25/21, I responded to the Medical Examiner's Office regarding an autopsy for DE/Townsend, Michael (M/W; 08/19/80). Using a Nikon D700 camera, I took overall digital photographs of DE/Townsend prior to and during the autopsy.

I also collected the evidence from the autopsy. The evidence was listed on PPB Property Receipts #A149600, #A146049, and #A146050. The evidence collected from the autopsy was placed in the PPB Property Room via the FED outgoing locker.

At the Medical Examiner's Office, an inked impression was made of DE/Scott's #1 finger (right thumb). I obtained a fingerprint card for DE/Townsend (REDACTED). I determined that the deceased's ink print was made by the #1 finger as on the fingerprint card for DE/Townsend (REDACTED). I completed the Death Notification for the Oregon State Police, Bureau of Identification.

The photographs from the autopsy were entered into the PPB Digital Imaging Management System (DIMS).

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #33**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |   |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/01/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/01/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/05/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/01/2021 1252 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>FAMILY NOTIFICATION  |                                     |

Mentioned:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980  
Address/Phone: Unknown  
(Deceased)

DONALD RAY TOWNSEND  
Male, DOB: 11/29/1949  
Address: 774 Silver Leaf Drive  
Lenoir City, Tennessee 37772  
Phone: (865) 456-9767  
(MICHAEL TOWNSEND's father)

LINDA TOWNSEND  
Female, DOB: 07/15/1959  
Address: 911 Heath Gate Road  
Knoxville, Tennessee 37922  
Phone: (865) 206-4011  
(MICHAEL TOWNSEND's mother)

Deputy Chance Gray  
Loudon County Sheriff's Office  
Lenoir City, Tennessee

Senior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez  
Multnomah County District Attorney's Office

SUMMARY

This report documents my notification to MICHAEL TOWNSEND's family of his death.

NARRATIVE

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

On the afternoon of June 25, 2021, the identity of MICHAEL TOWNSEND was confirmed via fingerprints obtained at autopsy. Detectives had begun the process of locating information on his next of kin. I obtained a name and potential address from the Multnomah County Medical Examiner's Office for MICHAEL TOWNSEND's mother, LINDA TOWNSEND, in Knoxville, Tennessee. I contacted the Knoxville Police Department and requested assistance with locating LINDA TOWNSEND. Their efforts were unsuccessful.

Further database inquiries revealed an address for MICHAEL TOWNSEND's father, DONALD TOWNSEND, in Lenoir City, Tennessee. I contacted the Loudon County Sheriff's Office for assistance. Deputy Chance Gray assisted me. I instructed Deputy Gray notify DONALD TOWNSEND his son died resulting from a police shooting. Deputy Gray told me he contacted DONALD TOWNSEND at his residence and made the notification at approximately 2100 hours on June 25, 2021.

I then contacted DONALD TOWNSEND by telephone. I introduced myself and offered my condolences. DONALD TOWNSEND asked if I could share any details about what occurred. Per standard practice of Detectives of the Homicide Detail in Officer Involved Shooting investigations, we normally only share specific details about the incident with family members at the completion of the Grand Jury process, to preserve the integrity of the process. However, at the time of my conversation with DONALD TOWNSEND, video surveillance footage of the incident had been released to the public at the direction of Portland Police Bureau Command. Additionally, the incident was widely reported by local media outlets, including misinformation about what took place. As a result, I provided DONALD TOWNSEND a more detailed account of the incident than normal.

DONALD TOWNSEND told me he and his son have been estranged since 2007, and he last spoke to MICHAEL TOWNSEND by phone approximately a year ago, when MICHAEL TOWNSEND asked for money. DONALD TOWNSEND did not have any information regarding his son's activities or contacts in the Portland area. DONALD TOWNSEND offered that he is supportive of the law enforcement profession.

Regarding the notification to LINDA TOWNSEND, DONALD TOWNSEND suggested he contact her first and tell her what happened. I provided DONALD TOWNSEND contact information for the Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office so he and LINDA TOWNSEND could arrange for MICHAEL TOWNSEND's remains. I answered what other questions I could. I verified DONALD TOWNSEND had my contact information. I thanked DONALD TOWNSEND for his time and concluded the phone call.

I then contacted LINDA TOWNSEND by phone at approximately 2200 hours on June 25, 2021. I introduced myself, and I confirmed LINDA TOWNSEND had spoken with DONALD TOWNSEND. I offered my condolences.

LINDA TOWNSEND said MICHAEL TOWNSEND suffers from severe mental illness. She said she and DONALD TOWNSEND knew something like this would happen someday. She last saw her son 10 years ago but spoke to him somewhat regularly by phone. MICHAEL TOWNSEND contacted her approximately four days ago and asked her to wire him money so he could purchase a cellphone, which she did. She has since deleted the phone number he called from that day. LINDA TOWNSEND did not have any current information regarding her son's activities or contacts in the Portland area.

I explained the process moving forward, and answered what questions I could. I verified LINDA TOWNSEND had my contact information. I thanked her for her time and concluded the phone call.

After making the death notification, I notified Senior Deputy District Attorney Vasquez and provided him contact information for MICHAEL TOWNSEND's family so that an advocate from his office could speak with them.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #34**

|   |                    |   |                                  |   |
|---|--------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                    | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                    | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/01/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b> | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/01/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/05/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/01/2021 1300 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>LAB EVIDENCE         |                                     |

Involved Officer:

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135  
Work Address: 449 NE Emerson Street  
Portland, Oregon 97211  
Work Phone: (503) 823-5700

Officer Firearm:

Glock 19 9mm handgun  
Serial #: BGVE366

Deceased Suspect:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980  
Oregon SID #: XXXXXXXXXX  
Address/Phone: Unknown

Suspect Weapon:

Closed-Eye Needle Screwdriver

Other Mentioned:

Evidence Control Specialist Haylee Ruiz  
Portland Police Property & Evidence Division

EXHIBITS

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

1. Oregon State Police Forensic Services Request Form, Lab Case #21L-2959, Page 1 of 2
2. Oregon State Police Forensic Services Request Form, Lab Case #21L-2959, Page 2 of 2

SUMMARY

This report documents transferring of evidence related to the investigation of an Officer Involved Shooting to the Oregon State Police Forensic Laboratory for forensics examination.

NARRATIVE

On June 24, 2021, an Officer Involved Shooting occurred in the parking lot of the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street, resulting in the death of MICHAEL TOWNSEND. Homicide Detectives and Criminalists from the Forensic Evidence Division responded, began an investigation, and processed the scene. During the course of the ensuing investigation, several items of evidence were located and collected. Among these items was the duty handgun used by Officer Brown, the screwdriver MICHAEL TOWNSEND attempted to stab Officer Brown with during the incident, two 9mm cartridge casings, a bullet found under the body of MICHAEL TOWNSEND at the hospital, and a bullet and DNA sample (blood card) collected from MICHAEL TOWNSEND at autopsy. All items of evidence were submitted to the Portland Police Bureau's Property & Evidence Division.

On June 28, 2021, I contacted Forensic Scientists at the Oregon State Police Forensic Laboratory and arranged to deliver them evidence from this case for examination.

On June 29, 2021, at 1112 hours, I went to the Property & Evidence Division and met with Evidence Control Specialist Luiz. Mrs. Luiz transferred to my custody Officer Brown's duty weapon, the screwdriver, and other evidence (see attached Property/Evidence Transfer Receipt for complete details).

I then delivered the evidence directly to the Oregon State Police Forensic Laboratory to be examined. I submitted the appropriate OSP Forensic Services Request forms (see attached).

Oregon State Police Forensic Laboratory results are pending.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

CONFIDENTIAL

## IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368381) DOCUMENTS



## PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

## Property / Evidence Transfer Receipt

The following items were transferred to the undersigned by:  
Hayley Ruiz on June 29, 2021

| Item Count | Item Barcode | Item Description  | Case #    |
|------------|--------------|---|-----------|
| 1          | <br>10466456 | FIREARM<br>Receipt #:A121297 Make:GLOCK<br>Model:19 Serial #:BGVE366<br>Description:1A) 9MM GLOCK 19<br>W/LIGHT | 21-171597 |
| 2          | <br>10466458 | AMMUNITION<br>Receipt #:A121297 Description:1B) 9MM<br>ROUND  | 21-171597 |
| 3          | <br>10466459 | FIREARM ACCESSORIES<br>Receipt #:A121297 Description:2A) MAG  | 21-171597 |
| 4          | <br>10466461 | AMMUNITION<br>Receipt #:A121297 Description:2B)<br>THIRTEEN 9MM ROUNDS  | 21-171597 |
| 5          | <br>10466448 | SHELL CASINGS/SLUGS<br>Receipt #:A146049 Description:1)<br>BULLET   | 21-171597 |
| 6          | <br>10466452 | TRACE EVIDENCE<br>Receipt #:A146050 Description:2) DNA<br>STANDARD  | 21-171597 |
| 7          | <br>10466323 | SHELL CASINGS/SLUGS<br>Receipt #:A193354 Description:1) SPENT<br>BULLET *BIOHAZARD*                             | 21-171597 |
| 8          | <br>10466297 | SHELL CASINGS/SLUGS<br>Receipt #:A204236 Description:1) 9MM<br>CASING   | 21-171597 |
| 9          | <br>10466298 | SHELL CASINGS/SLUGS<br>Receipt #:A204236 Description:2) 9MM<br>CASING   | 21-171597 |
| 10         | <br>10466306 | MISCELLANEOUS<br>Receipt #:A204236 Description:7)<br>SCREWDRIVER W/WHI SAFETY TAPE                              | 21-171597 |

Reason: TO LAB

Comment: HR91847

Custody Transfer

\*\*\*\*\*

The above items were received by: C McFaul on: 6/29/21  
Signature DateCandie McFaul OSP PDX Forensic Lab  
Printed Name & Agency

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597



PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
Property / Evidence Transfer Receipt

Signed by: law, travis #42652

6/29/21 11:12 am

Custody Transfer

\*\*\*\*\*

The above items were received by: CMcFaul on: 6/29/21  
Signature Date

Gordie McFaul OSP PDY Forensic Lab  
Printed Name & Agency

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Page 1 of 2

|   |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|---|----------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| <b>Oregon State Police<br/>Forensic Services Request</b>  |                | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> <b>Rush</b><br>Reason: <u>Fast Officer Involved Shooting</u>                     |  | Gray Area for Lab Use Only   |  | Analyst: _____   |  |
| Agency  |                | Date Due: TBA  |  | Start Date: _____  |  | Page _____ of _____  |  |
| Portland Police Bureau  |                | DA Contact (if known)<br>DDA Nathan Vasquez  |  | Lab Case #   |  | Sub #  |  |
| Agency Case #<br>21-171597  |                | <input type="checkbox"/> Additional Suspect Info Only<br><input type="checkbox"/> Previous Evidence Submitted        |  | 21L-2959   |  | Req #  |  |
| Secondary Agency  |                | Secondary Agency Case #  |  | Restrict this case to: (Refer to the OSP Forensic Services Website<br><a href="https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents">https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents</a> for further information) |  |  |  |
| Offense   |                | <input type="checkbox"/> FMVA<br><b>Murder / Death Investigation</b>   |  | Offense Date (mm/dd/yy)<br>06/24/21  |  | County of Venue<br>Multnomah   |  |
| Last (Individual # 1)   |                | <input type="checkbox"/> No Suspect ABIS Search<br><b>Townsend</b>   |  | First<br>Michael   |  | Middle<br>Ray  |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Suspect <input type="checkbox"/> Mentioned<br><input type="checkbox"/> Victim <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Deceased   |                | Race _____<br><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female<br>DOB (mm/dd/yy)<br>08/19/80 |  | SID # _____ FBI # _____  |  | Breath Test Given?<br><input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>Result _____ |  |
| Last (Individual # 2)   |                |  |  |  |  | Middle _____   |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Suspect <input type="checkbox"/> Mentioned<br><input type="checkbox"/> Victim <input type="checkbox"/> Deceased  |                | Race _____<br><input type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female<br>DOB (mm/dd/yy) _____                  |  | SID # _____ FBI # _____  |  | Breath Test Given?<br><input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>Result _____ |  |
| Last (Individual # 3)   |                |  |  |  |  | Middle _____   |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Suspect <input type="checkbox"/> Mentioned<br><input type="checkbox"/> Victim <input type="checkbox"/> Deceased  |                | Race _____<br><input type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female<br>DOB (mm/dd/yy) _____                  |  | SID # _____ FBI # _____  |  | Breath Test Given?<br><input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>Result _____ |  |
| Investigating Officer (Please Print)<br>Detective Travis Law  |                | Phone # of Investigating Officer<br>503-823-0395   |  | E-mail of Investigating Officer<br>travis.law@portlandoregon.gov   |  |  |  |
| <b>The Oregon State Police Forensic Services Division reserves the right to select appropriate methods of analysis based on the type of evidence and information provided.</b>  |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Lab Exhibit   | Agency Exhibit | Description of Evidence<br>(Please associate evidence with appropriate individual, if applicable)                    |  |  | Requested service (Refer to the OSP Forensic Services Website <a href="https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents">https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents</a> for further information) |  |  |
|   | PER #A121297   | Item 1: Glock 19 handgun (Serial #: BGVE366) & one 9mm round from chamber  |  |  | Firearms: Comparison   |  |  |
|   | PER #A121297   | Item 2: Magazine from duty weapon and thirteen 9mm rounds  |  |  | Firearms: Comparison   |  |  |
|   | PER #A190154   | Item 1: Bullet - found under deceased  |  |  | Firearms: Comparison   |  |  |
|   | PER #A146049   | Item 1: Bullet - from right side of deceased   |  |  | Firearms: Comparison   |  |  |
|   | PER #A204236   | Item 1: One FC 9mm Luger shell casing  |  |  | Firearms: Comparison   |  |  |
|   | PER #A204236   | Item 2: One FC 9mm Luger shell casing  |  |  | Firearms: Comparison   |  |  |
|   |                | Attn: Jon Dyer   |  |  |  |  |  |
| Submission of this form indicates agreement with the confidentiality, simplified reporting, and selection of methods information available at the following location: <a href="https://www.oregon.gov/osp/Docs/FSD_Customer_Communication.pdf">https://www.oregon.gov/osp/Docs/FSD_Customer_Communication.pdf</a> |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Submitted to Lab By (Please Print)<br>DET. TRAVIS LAW   |                | Submitted to Lab By (Signature)<br><i>T. Law</i>   |  |  | Date Submitted<br>6/29/2021  |  |  |
| Submitted via<br><input type="checkbox"/> UPS <input type="checkbox"/> U.S. Mail <input type="checkbox"/> Certified Mail  |                | LAB USE ONLY   |  |  |  |  |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Other<br>Date / Time<br>6/29/21 11:45am<br>Lab Staff<br>Candice McFall   |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Evidence Transfer or Referral Received From:  |                | Via <input type="checkbox"/> UPS   |  | Date / Time  |  | Lab Staff <input type="checkbox"/> Item(s) <input type="checkbox"/> Submission                 |  |

Rev 6-2021 FORM 49

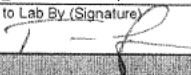
# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Page 2 of 2

|   |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|---|----------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| <b>Oregon State Police<br/>Forensic Services Request</b>  |                | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> <b>Rush</b><br>Reason: <u>Fatal Officer Involved Shooting</u>                      |  | Gray Area for Lab Use Only   |  | Analyst: _____<br>Page _____ of _____  |  |
| Agency<br><br><b>Portland Police Bureau</b>   |                | Date Due: <u>TBA</u><br>DA Contact: (if known)<br><u>DDA Nathan Vasquez</u>  |  | Start Date<br>Lab Case # <span style="font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold;">21L-2959</span>  |  | Sub #<br><br>Req #   |  |
| Agency Case #<br><u>21-171597</u>   |                | <input type="checkbox"/> Additional Suspect Info Only<br><input type="checkbox"/> Previous Evidence Submitted          |  | Restrict this case to: (Refer to the OSP Forensic Services Website<br><a href="https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents">https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents</a> for further information) |  |  |  |
| Secondary Agency<br>Secondary Agency Case #   |                | <input type="checkbox"/> FMVA<br><b>Murder / Death Investigation</b>   |  | Offense Date (mm/dd/yy)<br><u>06/24/21</u>   |  | County of Venue<br><u>Multnomah</u>  |  |
| Last (Individual # 1) <input type="checkbox"/> No Suspect ABIS Search<br><u>Townsend</u>  |                | First<br><u>Michael</u>  |  | Middle<br><u>Ray</u>   |  | Breath Test Given?<br><input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>Result |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Suspect <input type="checkbox"/> Mentioned <input type="checkbox"/> Victim <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Deceased<br>Race: _____ Sex: <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female<br>DOB (mm/dd/yy)<br><u>08/19/80</u>                                |                | SID # _____ FBI # _____  |  | Result   |  |  |  |
| Last (Individual # 2)<br><input type="checkbox"/> Suspect <input type="checkbox"/> Mentioned <input type="checkbox"/> Victim <input type="checkbox"/> Deceased<br>Race: _____ Sex: <input type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female<br>DOB (mm/dd/yy)  |                | SID # _____ FBI # _____  |  | Breath Test Given?<br><input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>Result   |  |  |  |
| Last (Individual # 3)<br><input type="checkbox"/> Suspect <input type="checkbox"/> Mentioned <input type="checkbox"/> Victim <input type="checkbox"/> Deceased<br>Race: _____ Sex: <input type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female<br>DOB (mm/dd/yy)  |                | SID # _____ FBI # _____  |  | Breath Test Given?<br><input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No<br>Result   |  |  |  |
| Investigating Officer (Please Print)<br><u>Detective Travis Law</u>   |                | Phone # of Investigating Officer<br><u>503-823-0395</u>  |  | E-mail of Investigating Officer<br><u>travis.law@portlandoregon.gov</u>  |  |  |  |
| <b>The Oregon State Police Forensic Services Division reserves the right to select appropriate methods of analysis based on the type of evidence and information provided.</b>  |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Lab Exhibit   | Agency Exhibit | Description of Evidence<br>(Please associate evidence with appropriate individual, if applicable)                      |  |  | Requested service (Refer to the OSP Forensic Services Website <a href="https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents">https://tinyurl.com/OSP-Forensic-Documents</a> for further information) |  |  |
|   | PER #A201834   | Item 7: Screwdriver  |  |  | DNA Analysis   |  |  |
|   | PER #A146050   | Item 2: DNA card - Michael Townsend  |  |  | DNA Analysis   |  |  |
|   |                | Attn: Kate Weinbrecht  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Submission of this form indicates agreement with the confidentiality, simplified reporting, and selection of methods information available at the following location: <a href="https://www.oregon.gov/osp/Docs/FSD_Customer_Communication.pdf">https://www.oregon.gov/osp/Docs/FSD_Customer_Communication.pdf</a> |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Submitted to Lab By (Please Print)<br><u>DET. TRAVIS LAW</u>  |                | Submitted to Lab By (Signature)<br> |  |  | Date Submitted<br><u>6/29/2021</u>   |  |  |
| Submitted via<br><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UPS <input type="checkbox"/> U.S. Mail <input type="checkbox"/> Certified Mail   |                | LAB USE ONLY   |  |  |  |  |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Other<br>Date / Time<br><u>6/29/21 11:45am</u><br>Lab Staff<br><u>Candice McFall</u>   |                |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Evidence Transfer or Referral Received From:  |                | Via: <input type="checkbox"/> UPS  |  | Date / Time  |  | Lab Staff <input type="checkbox"/> Item(s) <input type="checkbox"/> Submission           |  |

Rev 6-2021 FORM 49

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #35**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |   |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/02/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/02/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/05/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/02/2021 0945 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>REVIEW OF ITEMS      |                                     |

Mentioned:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980  
(Deceased)

SUMMARY

This report documents my review of items collected from MICHAEL TOWNSEND's clothing and his motel room, related to the investigation of an officer involved shooting.

NARRATIVE

On June 24, 2021, an Officer Involved Shooting occurred in the parking lot of the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street, resulting in the death of MICHAEL TOWNSEND. Homicide Detectives and Criminalists from the Forensic Evidence Division responded, began an investigation, and processed the scene. We determined MICHAEL TOWNSEND had rented a room at the motel, and a search of the room was conducted. Items collected included a printed document from Transition Projects with MICHAEL TOWNSEND's name and photograph on it, receipts, an unknown object partially wrapped in white tape, sticky notes with phone numbers on them, and a Portland Police Bureau business card that was found on the floor underneath the bed when the mattress was raised. The white tape on the object from the room appeared visually consistent with the white tape on the screwdriver MICHAEL TOWNSEND used during the incident. Items including a cellphone were collected from MICHAEL TOWNSEND's pants in the parking lot of the motel.

I later reviewed photographs of all the items collected from the search of the motel room and MICHAEL TOWNSEND's pants. Except for the paper with his name and photograph on it, and the object with white tape in the motel room, I did not locate any evidence directly related to this investigation. The business card also appeared unrelated. Another detective documented the analysis of MICHAEL TOWNSEND's cellphone.

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #36**

|   |                                       |   |                                  |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>BECKER, JAMIN A (49504) |                                       | <b>RANK</b><br>CRIMINALIST                    |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>FORENSICS:                 |                                       | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>2-FORENSIC UNIT PROCESSING |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/03/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>BECKER, JAMIN A | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/03/2021             | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/05/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>DUNBAR, ROBIN L |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>BECKER, JAMIN A (49504) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/03/2021 1125 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>LEICA DATA PROCESSING  |                                     |

On 6/26/21 I received a USB drive from Criminalist Outhaythip containing the Leica C10 scan data related to this case. I transferred the data files to the Leica workstation for post-processing and placed a backup copy on the server drive. I downloaded the associated photos from the iStar360 camera.

I registered the data for ScanWorlds 1-3 Using Leica Cyclone software.

After completing the registration, I validated the scans using the Twin Target pole which was captured in the scans. Target measurement was verified at 1.7 meters.

On 7/3/21 I exported the data in LGS format and burned a copy to DVD for delivery to Det. Law.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #37**

|  |                                     |   |                                  |                                      |
|--|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>WEBER, MARK K (X91941) |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>POLICE PHOTO REPR SP           |                                  |                                      |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>FORENSICS:                |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>2-FORENSIC UNIT PROCESSING |                                  |                                      |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/09/2021             | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>WEBER, MARK K | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/09/2021             | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/09/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SMITH, GRANT E |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>WEBER, MARK K (X91941) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/09/2021 0657 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>VIDEO COLLECTION      |                                     |

On June 29 2021 at 0915 hr. per the request of Detective Law (32530) I went to the Motel 6 at 518 NE Holladay to collect video regarding an Officer Involved Shooting. Upon my arrival I met Ivo D' Cruz and gave him my card. He gave me access to the Northern DVR system device and I downloaded video data to a thumb drive. The DVR time was 1001 hr. and actual time was 0927 hr. I left the location at 1100 hr. Upon returning to the office I uploaded the video data to DIMS. I made a digital copy of the video and put it at the front desk of FED for Detective Law.

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>WEBER, MARK K (X91941) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/09/2021 0658 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>VIDEO PROCESSING      |                                     |

On July 8 2021 Internal Affairs Investigator Smith (17975) brought to me a thumb drive containing video files from an officer involved shooting. He requested I make the video files compatible with Windows computer software and to edit the clips length to match the time frame of the incident. He also wanted some screen captured created of the time of the shooting. I used Video Focus software to create 5 short videos of the incident from different angles. I also created multiple still photos. I uploaded the edited files to DIMS along with the photographs. I uploaded the video files and photos onto Mr. Smiths thumb drive and returned it on June 9th.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #38**

|  |                              |                                  |                           |                                 |
|--|------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                              | RANK<br>DETECTIVE                |                           |                                 |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                              | CAPACITY<br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                           |                                 |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>07/09/2021              | ASSIGNED BY<br>LAW, TRAVIS W | SUBMITTED ON<br>07/12/2021       | APPROVED ON<br>07/13/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |  |                              |
|---|--|------------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)         |  | DATE/TIME<br>07/09/2021 2024 |
| SUBJECT<br>REVIEW OF VIDEO SURVEILLANCE |  |                              |

Involved Officer:

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135

Deceased Suspect:MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980Suspect Weapon:

Closed-Eye Needle Screwdriver

Witness Officers:Officer Brett EMMONS, DPSST #56132  
Officer Jeffrey ELIAS, DPSST #29338Location Mentioned:Motel 6  
518 NE Holladay Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232Vehicle Mentioned:1999 Chevy Lumina  
Oregon plate ZAN442  
White in color

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Person Mentioned:

IVO AVELINO D'CRUZ  
Male, DOB: 01/29/1965  
Work Address: 518 NE Holladay Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232  
Work Phone: (503) 234-4391  
(Motel 6 Manager)

Other Mentioned:

Officer Adam WRIGHT, DPSST #50984  
Gresham Police Department Major Crimes Team

Mark WEBER, DPSST #91941  
Forensic Video Evidence Technician / Forensic Evidence Division

SUMMARY

This report documents my review of video surveillance evidence for this investigation.

NARRATIVE

On June 24, 2021, Homicide Detectives investigated an Officer Involved Shooting that occurred at the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street. Officer Wright assisted me at the scene and collected video surveillance evidence from the motel. I had directed Officer Wright to obtain only an excerpt of the footage. A hostile crowd had gathered during the investigation and officers held the perimeter pending the collection of the video. I had intended to obtain the entirety of the footage, showing when MICHAEL TOWNSEND checked into the motel that afternoon as well as his activities preceding the incident. Officer Wright had advised me it would have taken an extended period to download all the video. That was not feasible due to the circumstances at the scene.

Upon my later request, Forensic Video Evidence Technician Mark Weber collected additional video footage from the Motel 6 from June 24, 2021. Mark Weber also canvassed the area for additional video evidence. None was located. Refer to Mark Weber's Follow-Up report for additional information.

Mark Weber transferred the video footage he collected to the Digital Image Management System (DIMS) where it is retained as evidence. The time stamp on the DVR for the video was approximately thirty-three minutes ahead of the actual time. All available camera angles were obtained. None of the camera angles covered the room MICHAEL TOWNSEND rented (Room #218). I reviewed the video footage Officer Wright collected as well as the footage in DIMS.

Unless otherwise noted, the times listed below were converted from the DVR time to approximate the actual time. The following is a summary of what I observed in the video footage:

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

1610 hours - MICHAEL TOWNSEND arrived at the Motel 6. He had walked in from west of the intersection of NE Grand Avenue and NE Holladay Street. He was alone. He proceeded to the check-in window at the office and paid for a room with cash. He went up the east stairwell to the second floor walkway and stopped in front of a room (#208). A tree partially obstructed the view of that room. MICHAEL TOWNSEND contacted whomever answered the door for about a minute. He then proceeded toward Room #218.

Over the next few hours, MICHAEL TOWNSEND occasionally walked around at the motel property or sat at the top of the west stairwell.

1852 hours - MICHAEL TOWNSEND was seated at the top of the west stairwell for several minutes. He held an object in his left hand at one point that visually consistent with the closed-eye needle screwdriver recovered during this investigation, and he tapped the object against the handrail (DVR time stamp: 19:31:31).

1900 hours - MICHAEL TOWNSEND walked from the vicinity of Room #218 and proceeded to the east stairwell. He walked to the parking lot and remained near the office for several minutes. It appeared he was talking on his cellphone (MICHAEL TOWNSEND's first 9-1-1 call for this incident was at 1904 hours).

1912 hours - MICHAEL TOWNSEND had crossed to the center median of NE Holladay Street, north of the motel, and walked west. It appeared he was talking on his cellphone again for several minutes (MICHAEL TOWNSEND's second 9-1-1 call for this incident was at 1913 hours. His whereabouts during both 9-1-1 calls were recorded on the video). MICHAEL TOWNSEND continued west toward NE Grand Avenue. He stopped at the center median of NE Holladay Street just east of NE Grand Avenue.

1913 hours - Portland Fire & Rescue (PF&R) personnel arrived on scene. MICHAEL TOWNSEND was standing at the median. He walked toward the north side of fire truck and was momentarily out of camera view. He then walked to the southeast corner of NE Grand Avenue and NE Holladay Street.

Three PF&R personnel exited their truck and walked to the office (the forth PF&R employee joined the group later from the truck). MICHAEL TOWNSEND followed behind them from a distance and it appeared he was still on the phone. PF&R personnel contacted the manager (IVO D'CRUZ) in front of the office. MICHAEL TOWNSEND walked up to PF&R personnel and it appeared he briefly contacted them. MICHAEL TOWNSEND then he walked up the east stairwell, nearby. No one followed MICHAEL TOWNSEND up the stairwell.

1916 hours - Officer Emmons arrived at the motel (MICHAEL TOWNSEND was walking up the east stairwell at the time). Officer Emmons parked west of the office. Officer Brown arrived seconds later. He parked in front of the office. Both officers were operating fully marked Portland Police Bureau patrol vehicles and they were in uniform. Officer Brown remained by the driver's door of his vehicle.

MICHAEL TOWNSEND continued on the second floor walkway toward Room #218. It appeared one of the personnel from PF&R said something to MICHAEL TOWNSEND and MICHAEL TOWNSEND said something back. Officer Emmons briefly contacted PF&R personnel and then met with the manager in front of the office.

1917 hours - An ambulance from American Medical Response (AMR) arrived on scene. About a minute later, police, fire and medical personnel began returning to their vehicles to leave. Officer Emmons briefly stopped at his vehicle and looked in the

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

direction of the second floor where MICHAEL TOWNSEND had walked (MICHAEL TOWNSEND was out of camera view for approximately one minute during this time).

Officer Emmons then drove west in the parking lot and rolled down his driver's window. Officer Brown followed in his vehicle. MICHAEL TOWNSEND came to the top of the west stairwell and began walking down the stairs toward the parking lot. Officer Emmons stopped his vehicle north of the west stairwell, in excess of a car length away. Officer Emmons initially stayed in his vehicle. MICHAEL TOWNSEND approached the driver's side of Officer Emmons's vehicle and it appeared Officer Emmons motioned for MICHAEL TOWNSEND to return to the stairwell, which he did. Officer Emmons exited his vehicle and it appeared he motioned for PF&R and AMR personnel, whom were still on scene. MICHAEL TOWNSEND sat down on a stair at the base of the stairwell. A vehicle, identified as the above-listed Chevy Lumina, was backed into a parking space near the base of the stairwell.

1919 hours - Officers Emmons and Brown contacted MICHAEL TOWNSEND at the base of the stairwell. The demeanor of the officers appeared relaxed. Four PF&R personnel joined them. AMR repositioned the ambulance in the parking lot. Officer Emmons walked off and met with AMR personnel who were to the east. PF&R personnel contacted MICHAEL TOWNSEND. Officer Brown stayed back. Two AMR paramedics returned with Officer Emmons to the stairwell (the third person from AMR waited at Officer Brown's vehicle). PF&R personnel continued their contact with MICHAEL TOWNSEND.

MICHAEL TOWNSEND appeared to reach into his left front pant pocket with his left hand. He was still seated on the stairs. The two AMR paramedics were standing nearby, partially out of camera view. Officers Emmons and Brown appeared to talk to MICHAEL TOWNSEND.

At one point, it appeared Officers Emmons and Brown turned to leave. MICHAEL TOWNSEND again reached into his left front pant pocket with his left hand. The officers reacted. MICHAEL TOWNSEND quickly stood up and advanced toward Officer Brown with what appeared to be a metal object in his left hand. Officer Brown drew his firearm and retreated. MICHAEL TOWNSEND continued to advance toward Officer Brown, and it appeared he attempted to stab Officer Brown. Officer Brown discharged his duty weapon, striking MICHAEL TOWNSEND (1923 hours). MICHAEL TOWNSEND fell to the ground in the parking lot. The metal object from his left hand was now on the ground near him.

Medical personnel returned to their respective vehicles and obtained equipment. Officer Emmons and Brown re-grouped on the passenger side of Officer Emmons' vehicle, and it appeared they made a plan to contact MICHAEL TOWNSEND. A second PF&R truck had stopped on NE Grand Avenue near the motel at the time of the incident.

1924 hours - Officer Elias arrived on scene and met with Officers Emmons and Brown, and they immediately approached MICHAEL TOWNSEND. Officer Emmons kicked the metal object on the ground near MICHAEL TOWNSEND, away from him. The object traveled along the ground in the direction of the rear of the Chevy Lumina. Medical personnel rendered aid to MICHAEL TOWNSEND. AMR subsequently transported him. Officers began securing the scene.

Refer to the video footage for complete details.

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #39**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |  |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/12/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/12/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/13/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/12/2021 1325 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>MEDICAL RECORDS      |                                     |

NARRATIVE

MICHAEL TOWNSEND's medical records from Good Samaritan Hospital, Legacy Emanuel and Unity Center were obtained pursuant to Grand Jury subpoenas. On July 9, 2021, at approximately 1000 hours, Senior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez provided me the medical records at Grand Jury. The records were sealed in three separate envelopes. I presented the records to Grand Jury B and they authorized me to open the records. The records are maintained with the case file.

Nothing further.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #40**

|   |                                     |  |                                  |  |
|---|-------------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>FOOTE, RYAN J (43493)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                     |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/12/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>FOOTE, RYAN J | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/12/2021            | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/13/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>FOOTE, RYAN J (43493) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/12/2021 1645 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>SCENE AND RESPONSE   |                                     |

Decedent:

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
White/Male, DOB: 081980  
Address: Unknown

Involved Officer:

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135  
North Precinct, Uniformed Patrol

Witness Officers:

Officer Brett EMMONS, DPSST #56132  
North Precinct, Uniformed Patrol

Officer Jeffrey ELIAS, DPSST #29338  
North Precinct, Uniform Patrol

Detectives Mentioned:

Sergeant Joseph SANTOS, DPSST #29573  
Homicide Detail, On-scene Supervisor

Detective Travis LAW, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Partner

Detective Jeffery PONTIUS, DPSST #32530  
Homicide Detail, Partner

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**Business Mentioned:

-

-

Motel 6

Address: 518 NE Holladay Street  
Portland, OregonSUMMARY

This report documents my actions at the scene of a fatal officer involved shooting that occurred at 518 NE Holladay Street.

NARRATIVE

On Thursday, June 24, 2021 at approximately 2002 hours, Sergeant Santos directed me to respond to 518 NE Holladay Street to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting. The initial information I received was that one officer was involved and two officers were witnesses. The individual who was shot was transported to Emanuel Hospital. Sergeant Santos indicated that Detective Law, Detective Pontius and I would be the lead investigators on the case. I arrived at the scene at approximately 2108 hours and noted the scene was cordoned off by crime scene tape. Uniformed officers were protecting the perimeter of the scene and a crowd gathered to the south of the scene. The crowd was yelling and used loud speakers and other noise producing devices. Updates given on North Dispatch indicated that gathered crowd was hostile.

Shortly after I arrived, I met with Detectives Law and Pontius in the mobile command center, and I was present for the weapons countdown of the involved officer, Officer Brown (refer to Detective Law's Follow-Up report for additional information).

After the round count with Officer Brown, I attended an investigative briefing provided by Officer Emmons. The briefing took place inside of the mobile command center. Officer Emmon's attorney, Traci Anderson, was also present for the briefing.

At the conclusion of the briefing, Detectives Law, Pontius and I entered the crime scene at approximately 2226 hours. We conducted a scene walkthrough with Officer Emmon's and his attorney. After the walkthrough, Detectives Law, Pontius and I observed the scene in detail.

I was present for the search of Motel 6 room number 218, a room rented by MICHAEL TOWNSEND. I entered the room at approximately 2248 hours and assisted with the search. The search was completed at approximately 2304 hours.

I took no other investigative actions at the scene and cleared. I later attended an incident debrief at the Detective Division.

This investigation is ongoing.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #41**

|   |                                     |  |                                  |  |
|---|-------------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>FOOTE, RYAN J (43493)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                     |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, SECONDARY |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/12/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>FOOTE, RYAN J | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/12/2021            | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/13/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>FOOTE, RYAN J (43493) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/12/2021 1648 |
|--|-------------------------------------|

**SUBJECT**  
EVIDENCE TRANSFER AND PHONE REPORTMentioned:

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL R  
White/Male, DOB: 081980  
Address: Unknown

Detectives Mentioned:

Sergeant Joseph SANTOS, DPSST #29573  
Homicide Detail, On-scene Supervisor

Detective Travis LAW, DPSST #42652  
Homicide Detail, Partner

Detective Jeffery PONTIUS, DPSST #32530  
Homicide Detail, Partner

Detective Cory STENZEL, DPSST #45663  
Digital Forensic Unit, Assist

EXHIBIT:

Portland Police Bureau Evidence Receipt #A196676

Item 1 - DVD-R containing copy of phone extraction completed by the Digital Forensic Unit (DFU)

EXHIBIT Mentioned:

Portland Police Bureau Evidence Receipt #A204237:

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Item 1- "BLU" cellular phone, model V81

SUMMARY

This report documents a transfer of evidence and an initial review of MICHAEL TOWNSEND'S cellular phone and the associated phone extraction.

NARRATIVE

On June 25, 2021, Detective Law informed me that Detective Stenzel completed a cellular phone extraction (image download) of MICHAEL TOWNSEND'S cellular phone. At approximately 1615 hours, I retrieved the physical phone and the associated download from secured DFU locker #7. I transported the items to my desk where I completed an initial review of the physical phone and the associated extraction.

During my initial review of the phone download, I noted that the phone contained approximately 150 contacts. I noted that the phone call logs contained minimal information and only appeared to contain outgoing calls to numbers associated with service for the phone, along with two outgoing calls to 911 on June 24, 2021.

The phone appeared to be connected with a Google account under the name "Mike Cullen" with an associated email, [REDACTED]. I extracted physical reports from the download of the call logs and contacts, which are attached to this report for reference.

The initial review did not uncover any photos, text messages or other significant activity and appeared to be a new device to the user. A review of the physical phone found the same.

At the conclusion of the review, I packaged and sealed the physical phone in it's original packing and transferred it to into evidence at Central Precinct. I documented the DVD-R containing the phone extraction on Property and Evidence Receipt #A196676 and placed it into evidence at Central Precinct. A copy of the extraction was made for the investigative binder.

This investigation is ongoing.

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL****IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4379088) PHONE DOWNLOAD A196676**

|  |  |  |      |   |  |
|--|--|--|------|---|--|
| BUREAU OF POLICE<br>2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4<br>PORTLAND, OREGON 97210<br>503-823-2179  |  | <b>PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT</b>   |      | HOURS OF OPERATION:<br>9:00 AM TO NOON &<br>1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F       |  |
| THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT  |  |  |      |   |  |
| RECEIPT NUMBER<br><b>No. A196676</b>   | DATE/TIME<br><b>6/25/21 1800 PM</b>  | REFER CASE NO.   |      | PPB CASE NO.<br><b>21-171597</b>  |  |
| CHECK ONE TYPE<br><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> <b>EVIDENCE</b>  | <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY  | <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.<br>GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> |      | <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING                                      |  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB  |  |  |      | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING               |  |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>  |  |  |      | SIGNATURE   |  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |  |  |      | PHONE   |  |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB   |  |  |      |   |  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |  |  |      |   |  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT<br><b>Officer Involved Shooting</b>   |  | DELIVERING OFFICER<br><b>R. Foore</b>  |      | DPSST/ASSIGN<br><b>43493/Hom</b>  |  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED<br><b>Digital Forensic Unit (DFU)</b>  |  | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)<br><b>T. Law</b>   |      | DPSST/ASSIGN<br><b>42652/Hom</b>  |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT   | LAST NAME FIRST M.I.   | SEX  | RACE | DOB   |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT   |  |  |      |   |  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN.<br>LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.               |  |  |      | STLN FOR PED USE ONLY   |  |
| ITEM 1   | 1 DVD-R (Copy) of cellular phone download (phone listed on PER# A204237, item 2) |  |      |   |  |
| ITEM 2   |  |  |      |   |  |
| ITEM 3   |  |  |      |   |  |
| ITEM 4   |  |  |      |   |  |
| ITEM 5   |  |  |      |   |  |
| ITEM 6   |  |  |      |   |  |
| ITEM 7   |  |  |      |   |  |
| ITEM 8   |  |  |      |   |  |
| DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED |  | PRECINCT & LOCKER#<br><b>CE016</b>   |      | DATE<br><b>062521</b>   |  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER   |  | RECEIVED BY  |      |   |  |
| <b>DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY</b>  |  |  |      |   |  |
| RECEIVED BY PED  |  | BY   |      | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |  |
| DATE:  |  | TIME:  |      |   |  |

07/12

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4379089) A204237 RECEIPT FOR PHONE

| BUREAU OF POLICE<br>2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4<br>PORTLAND, OREGON 97210<br>503-823-2179                                  |  | COLONIAL CUSTOM FORMS (503) 293-6134          |   | T177686 (03/15)   |   |
|--|--|---|---|---|---|
| <b>PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT</b>   |  |   |   |   |   |
| THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT  |  |   |   |   |   |
| RECEIPT NUMBER<br><b>No. A204237</b>   | DATE/TIME<br><b>06/24/21 2240 PM</b>   | AM  | REFER CASE NO.  | PPB CASE NO.<br><b>21-171597</b>  | HOURS OF OPERATION:<br>9:00 AM TO NOON &<br>1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F |
| CHECK ONE TYPE<br><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE                        | <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY  | <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.     | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> | <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING                                      |   |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:   | LAST NAME  | FIRST   | M.I.  | SEX   | DOB   |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>  | HOME ADDRESS   | CITY  | STATE   | ZIP   |   |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY  | LAST NAME  | FIRST   | M.I.  | SEX   | DOB   |
| HOME ADDRESS   | CITY   | STATE   | ZIP   | PHONE   |   |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT<br><b>SHOOTING / OFFICER INVOLVED</b>   |  |   | DELIVERING OFFICER<br><b>OUTHAYTHIP</b>                             | DPSST/ASSIGN<br><b>24990 / FED</b>  |   |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED<br><b>518 NE HALLADAY ST.</b>  |  |   | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)<br><b>LAW</b>                           | DPSST/ASSIGN<br><b>42652 / DET</b>  |   |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT   | LAST NAME  | FIRST   | M.I.  | SEX   | RACE  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT   |  |   |   |   | DOB   |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN.<br>LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION. |  |   |   |   | STLN FOR PED USE ONLY   |
| ITEM 1   | ONE "BLU" cellular phone Model V81<br>From RF pants pocket PER # A204236 ITEM #3                     |   |   |   |   |
| ITEM 2   |  |   |   |   |   |
| ITEM 3   |  |   |   |   |   |
| ITEM 4   | Transferred from blu #7<br>to Central Satellite on 6/25/21<br>by Det. R. Foote #43493<br>Ryng #43493 |   |   |   |   |
| ITEM 5   |  |   |   |   |   |
| ITEM 6   |  |   |   |   |   |
| ITEM 7   |  |   |   |   |   |
| ITEM 8   |  |   |   |   |   |
| DELIVERED TO:  | <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB   | <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM | <input type="checkbox"/> PED  | PRECINCT & LOCKER#  | DATE  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY   | <input type="checkbox"/> FED   | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER     |   |   | <b>06/25/21</b>   |
| <b>DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY</b>  |  |   |   |   |   |
| RECEIVED BY PED  | DATE:  | TIME:   | BY  | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |   |

07/12

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

### IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4379090) PHONE EXTRACTION REPORT



#### Extraction Report - Cellebrite Reports

#### Call Log (66)

\* These details are cross-referenced from this device's contacts

| #  | Parties                                      | Timestamp                          | Duration | Status   | Country code | Network | Video call | Source Info                                       | Deleted |
|----|--|------------------------------------|----------|----------|--------------|---------|------------|---|---------|
| 1  | To: 911<br>EMS<br>Direction: Outgoing        | 6/25/2021<br>2:11:56<br>AM(UTC+0)  | 00:03:30 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 2  | To: 911<br>EMS<br>Direction: Outgoing        | 6/25/2021<br>2:11:19<br>AM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 3  | To: 911<br>EMS<br>Direction: Outgoing        | 6/25/2021<br>2:01:24<br>AM(UTC+0)  | 00:06:22 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 4  | To: +18666633633<br>Direction: Outgoing      | 6/25/2021<br>1:53:22<br>AM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 5  | To: +18666633633<br>Direction: Outgoing      | 6/25/2021<br>1:46:48<br>AM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 6  | To: +18666633633<br>Direction: Outgoing      | 6/25/2021<br>1:43:46<br>AM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 7  | To: 611611<br>611-611<br>Direction: Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>11:57:30<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 8  | To: 6116114<br>Direction: Outgoing           | 6/24/2021<br>11:56:17<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 9  | To: 18666633633<br>Direction: Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:44:39<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 10 | To: 18666633633<br>Direction: Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:33:14<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 11 | To: 18666633633<br>Direction: Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:25:25<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 12 | To: 611611<br>611-611<br>Direction: Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>10:24:24<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 13 | To: 611611<br>611-611<br>Direction: Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>10:23:19<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |
| 14 | To: 611611<br>611-611<br>Direction: Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>10:23:13<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |              |         |            | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |         |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|    |  |                                    |          |          |  |  |   |  |
|----|--|------------------------------------|----------|----------|--|--|---|--|
| 15 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:22:46<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 16 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:18:19<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 17 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:14:27<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 18 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:14:25<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 19 | To:<br>611611<br>611-611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>10:13:59<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 20 | To:<br>611611<br>611-611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>10:12:01<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 21 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>10:09:19<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 22 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>9:59:49<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 23 | To:<br>611611<br>611-611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>9:58:38<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 24 | To:<br>611611<br>611-611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>9:48:44<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 25 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>9:43:59<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 26 | To:<br>611611<br>611-611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>9:40:34<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 27 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>9:39:20<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 28 | To:<br>611611<br>611-611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>9:31:09<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 29 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing            | 6/24/2021<br>9:27:39<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 30 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>9:26:39<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 31 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing       | 6/24/2021<br>9:25:13<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 32 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing            | 6/24/2021<br>9:21:29<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 33 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing            | 6/24/2021<br>9:20:51<br>PM(UTC+0)  | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |

2

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

|    |  |                                   |          |          |  |  |   |  |
|----|--|-----------------------------------|----------|----------|--|--|---|--|
| 34 | To:<br>611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing         | 6/24/2021<br>9:20:39<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 35 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/24/2021<br>9:20:34<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 36 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/24/2021<br>9:19:34<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 37 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/24/2021<br>9:19:08<br>PM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 38 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:24:11<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 39 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>2:24:08<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 40 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>2:22:42<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 41 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:22:04<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 42 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:21:58<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 43 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:20:03<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 44 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:18:54<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 45 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:17:49<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 46 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:16:58<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 47 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:15:21<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 48 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>2:15:13<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 49 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:14:13<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 50 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:14:08<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 51 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:13:06<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 52 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>2:10:40<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

|    |  |                                   |          |          |  |  |   |  |
|----|--|-----------------------------------|----------|----------|--|--|---|--|
| 53 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>1:52:15<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 54 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>1:51:24<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 55 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>1:48:19<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 56 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>1:48:07<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 57 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>1:46:51<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 58 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>1:46:41<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 59 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>1:41:24<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 60 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>1:41:17<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 61 | To:<br>18666633633<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing | 6/18/2021<br>1:35:18<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 62 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>1:13:00<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 63 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>1:12:51<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 64 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>1:03:58<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 65 | To:<br>611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing         | 6/18/2021<br>1:03:46<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |
| 66 | To:<br>611611<br>Direction:<br>Outgoing      | 6/18/2021<br>1:03:35<br>AM(UTC+0) | 00:00:00 | Outgoing |  |  | Source:<br>Source Extraction: Advanced<br>Logical |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597



#### Extraction Report - Cellebrite Reports

#### Contacts (156)

| #  | Contact   | Timestamp | Entries   | Addresses | Notes | Deleted |
|----|---|-----------|---|-----------|-------|---------|
| 1  | Name:<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 611-611  |           |       |         |
| 2  | Name: #A *medicare<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                             |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-006-334227   |           |       |         |
| 3  | Name: (eric) *matt<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                             |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-000-0000<br><br>Email:<br>Home<br>justkingladdo007@gmail.com |           |       |         |
| 4  | Name: (roman)<br>*target/cvs cascades<br>prkwy<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical |           | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-971-230-1931  |           |       |         |
| 5  | Name: *ashleigh<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-607-6870   |           |       |         |
| 6  | Name: *audrey/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                              |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-374-3229   |           |       |         |
| 7  | Name: *bako/bull<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                               |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 661-379-3400<br>Mobile 661-900-4997                              |           |       |         |
| 8  | Name: *bako/zombie<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                             |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 661-472-1771<br>Work 661-322-8282<br>Work 661-322                |           |       |         |
| 9  | Name: *brandon/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                             |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-374-3733   |           |       |         |
| 10 | Name: *bridges/jason<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                           |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-465-2749   |           |       |         |
| 11 | Name: *cab/broadway<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                            |           | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-333-3333  |           |       |         |
| 12 | Name: *cassie/cascadia<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                         |           | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-505-2360  |           |       |         |
| 13 | Name: *ccestates(emily/se<br>an)<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical               |           | Phone:<br>Work 503-823-0345   |           |       |         |
| 14 | Name: *cory/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-415-1980   |           |       |         |
| 15 | Name: *damion<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                  |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-498-0444   |           |       |         |
| 16 | Name: *dan/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                 |           | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-517-7050   |           |       |         |

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

|    |  |  |                                  |  |  |
|----|--|--|----------------------------------|--|--|
| 17 | Name: *greg/deadsy<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical      |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-610-5269    |  |  |
| 18 | Name: *gwesterica<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-548-4931    |  |  |
| 19 | Name: *holli<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-978-6221    |  |  |
| 20 | Name: *issac/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical        |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-865-6615    |  |  |
| 21 | Name: *jeffsuboxin<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical      |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-360-644-8512 |  |  |
| 22 | Name: *john/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical         |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-849-9026    |  |  |
| 23 | Name: *jolena/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-374-3726    |  |  |
| 24 | Name: *julie/nwrrc<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical      |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-445-8173    |  |  |
| 25 | Name: *lifeworks/mlk<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical    |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-289-8066 |  |  |
| 26 | Name: *molly/cascadia<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-737-8763    |  |  |
| 27 | Name: *multcityhlthdept<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-988-5558    |  |  |
| 28 | Name: *nwrrc<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-231-7785    |  |  |
| 29 | Name: *ohp<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical              |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 1-800-699-9075  |  |  |
| 30 | Name: *paypal<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical           |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 1-888-221-1161  |  |  |
| 31 | Name: *ride2care<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical        |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-416-3955    |  |  |
| 32 | Name: *robsis<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical           |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-484-6697 |  |  |
| 33 | Name: *scottsis<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical         |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-380-3406    |  |  |
| 34 | Name: *shane<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-317-0935    |  |  |
| 35 | Name: *stalkwireless<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical    |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-774-302355  |  |  |
| 36 | Name: *italia(me2)<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical      |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-349-2757 |  |  |
| 37 | Name: *tattoo/robot<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical     |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-224-9916 |  |  |
| 38 | Name: *tony/b2c<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical         |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-312-6981    |  |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |   |  |  |  |  |
|-------|---|--|--|--|--|
| 39    | Name: *trista<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-506-0241<br>Mobile 971-352-9616   |  |  |
| 40    | Name: *ua<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-662-484718<br>Mobile 675-033-268698   |  |  |
| 41    | Name: *vca<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-235-8655  |  |  |
| 42    | Name: *walmart/HV<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-788-4748   |  |  |
| 43    | Name: *work/ben<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 675-038-916620  |  |  |
| 44    | Name: *work/mark(pvmt)<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-913-3468  |  |  |
| 45    | Name: *work/sisblst(crystal)<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-240-0131<br>Fax Work 503-240-0133<br><br>Email:<br>canglin@sisb.net  |  |  |
| 46    | Name: *workdepaul<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-281-1289  |  |  |
| 47    | Name: *zGovernor<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-325-3803  |  |  |
| 48    | Name: *zKrash<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-607-3362  |  |  |
| 49    | Name: 2019 *irs w2<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-008-291040  |  |  |
| 50    | Name: 2577<br>*cascadia/aileen<br>mcafeer<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-325-1737<br>Work 503-238-0705   |  |  |
| 51    | Name: 611-611<br>Source: TextNow<br>Source Extraction:<br>File System<br>Source file: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps<br>/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/db/textnow<br>_data.db : 0x6F40<br>(Table:<br>conversations, Size:<br>163840 bytes)      |  | User ID:<br>611611   |  |  |
| 51(1) | Name: 611-611<br>Source: TextNow<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical<br>Source file: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps<br>/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/db/textnow<br>_data.db : 0x6F40<br>(Table:<br>conversations, Size:<br>163840 bytes) |  | User ID:<br>611611   |  |  |
| 52    | Name: 7 *safe option<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-502-5518<br>Mobile 503-730-7372<br>Work 503-228-2764<br>Fax Work 503-224-0332<br><br>Email:<br>Work<br>SAFEOPTION@YAHOO.COM |  |  |
| 53    | Name: 97217<br>*work/ppi ready<br>killingsworth 204 N<br>KILLINGSWORTH<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-289-4616  |  |  |

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

|    |   |  |                                  |  |  |  |
|----|---|--|----------------------------------|--|--|--|
| 54 | Name: 97266<br>*work/laborworks<br>82ND 4328 STE<br>2000<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-328-2230    |  |  |  |
| 55 | Name: anderson<br>*gretchen<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                              |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-347-9266    |  |  |  |
| 56 | Name: anglin<br>*crystal<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                 |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-734-7148    |  |  |  |
| 57 | Name: appointment<br>*cascadia intake<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                    |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 675-036-747777  |  |  |  |
| 58 | Name: balance *ebt<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-889-974447  |  |  |  |
| 59 | Name: BAR *kerissa<br>517 NW21 AVE<br>NORTH45<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical            |  | Phone:<br>Work 503-248-6317      |  |  |  |
| 60 | Name: beck<br>*probation leah<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-988-3081    |  |  |  |
| 61 | Name: becker *alan<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-866-7377    |  |  |  |
| 62 | Name:<br>burnside(powell's)<br>*sizzle pie w.<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-234-7437 |  |  |  |
| 63 | Name: cab<br>*cab/radio<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-227-1212 |  |  |  |
| 64 | Name: card *ebt<br>replacement<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                           |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-553-286715  |  |  |  |
| 65 | Name: clinic<br>*cascadia walk in<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                        |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 675-032-309654  |  |  |  |
| 66 | Name: clinic<br>*ccc/burnside<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 675-032-284533  |  |  |  |
| 67 | Name: clinic *old<br>town<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-228-4533 |  |  |  |
| 68 | Name: COM<br>*STAMPS<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                     |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-558-897867  |  |  |  |
| 69 | Name: cstrmsvc<br>*paypal<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-888-221-1161 |  |  |  |
| 70 | Name: curtsinger<br>*bako/sean<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                           |  | Phone:<br>Work 661-748-1800      |  |  |  |
| 71 | Name: daniel/134<br>*nw<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-445-8176    |  |  |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|    |   |  |   |  |  |  |
|----|---|--|---|--|--|--|
| 72 | Name: deck *brian<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-421-3249                       |  |  |  |
| 73 | Name: delivery<br>*work/duck<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-800-452-2481                    |  |  |  |
| 74 | Name: design/dan<br>*work by<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-360-562-3076                    |  |  |  |
| 75 | Name: electronic<br>*mike<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                          |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 321-693-4363                       |  |  |  |
| 76 | Name: EMS<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 911                                |  |  |  |
| 77 | Name: everett<br>*work/oven+shaker<br>(lec)1134 nw<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-241-1600                    |  |  |  |
| 78 | Name: fargo *wells<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                 |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 1-800-956-4442                     |  |  |  |
| 79 | Name: fax *nwrc<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                    |  | Phone:<br>Fax Work 503-546-0487                     |  |  |  |
| 80 | Name: ferrell<br>*rebecca<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                          |  | Phone:<br>Work 661-325-2287<br>General 661-374-8429 |  |  |  |
| 81 | Name: fiske *sarah<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                 |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 323-867-1039                       |  |  |  |
| 82 | Name: fuschant<br>*brian<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                           |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-572-8654                    |  |  |  |
| 83 | Name: house *alder<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                 |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-222-1182                       |  |  |  |
| 84 | Name: house *food<br>box/william temple<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 675-032-263021                     |  |  |  |
| 85 | Name: ins#<br>*medicare<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                            |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 1-877-585-0007                     |  |  |  |
| 86 | Name: irs *court<br>collections<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                    |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-988-6279<br>Mobile 503-988     |  |  |  |
| 87 | Name: jerk<br>*work/pizza<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                          |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-803-7960                       |  |  |  |
| 88 | Name: karen *nw<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                                    |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-546-0571                       |  |  |  |
| 89 | Name: king *leighton<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                               |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 541-799-8264                       |  |  |  |
| 90 | Name: lewandowski<br>*paul<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                         |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 928-279-2617                       |  |  |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |   |  |   |  |  |
|-------|---|--|---|--|--|
| 91    | Name: liens *tax:\$<br>no<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-003-043107                         |  |  |
| 92    | Name: location<br>*work/mod pizza<br>(brent)cedar hills<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-596-3555                        |  |  |
| 93    | Name: lost *ebt<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 1-888-997-4447                         |  |  |
| 94    | Name: lynn *lina<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-226-8034                           |  |  |
| 95    | Name: machine<br>*alder house fax<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-222-2370                           |  |  |
| 96    | Name: maintenance<br>*work/pavement<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-257-9257                        |  |  |
| 97    | Name: maintenance<br>*scott<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-816-5006                           |  |  |
| 98    | Name: MIKE<br>TATTOOS<br>Source: TextNow<br>Source Extraction:<br>File System<br>Source file: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps<br>/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/db/textnow<br>_data.db : 0x6F8B<br>(Table:<br>conversations, Size:<br>163840 bytes)      |  | User ID:<br>+19716667219                                |  |  |
| 98(1) | Name: MIKE<br>TATTOOS<br>Source: TextNow<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical<br>Source file: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps<br>/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/db/textnow<br>_data.db : 0x6F8B<br>(Table:<br>conversations, Size:<br>163840 bytes) |  | User ID:<br>+19716667219                                |  |  |
| 99    | Name: mikki<br>*tattoo/fortune(ms<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-234-7071                        |  |  |
| 100   | Name: myer *james/<br>fred<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-318-1894                           |  |  |
| 101   | Name: new *italia<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-572-9297                        |  |  |
| 102   | Name: NEW7 TALIA<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-504-1597<br>Mobile 503-504-1597 |  |  |
| 103   | Name: no one<br>Source: TextNow<br>Source Extraction:<br>File System<br>Source file: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps<br>/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/db/textnow<br>_data.db : 0xCFFA<br>(Table:<br>group_members,<br>Size: 163840 bytes)               |  | User ID:<br>+16785866352                                |  |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|        |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|--------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| 121    | Name: report *police<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                    |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-823-3333  |  |  |  |
| 121(1) | Name: report *police<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                    |  |  |  |  |  |
| 122    | Name: richards *dale<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                    |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-456-9767  |  |  |  |
| 123    | Name: ring *brian<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-326-8651<br>Work 503-326-8600<br>Mobile +1-503-326-8600 |  |  |  |
| 124    | Name: ring/fax *brian<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                   |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-326-8700  |  |  |  |
| 125    | Name: ring2 *brian<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                      |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-849-6446   |  |  |  |
| 126    | Name: salad *united<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                     |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-288-8300   |  |  |  |
| 127    | Name:<br>salad(matthew)<br>*workunited<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-445-8964  |  |  |  |
| 128    | Name: Salt Rox<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                          |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-820-1863  |  |  |  |
| 129    | Name: sandyblvd<br>*food box/slvtnarmy<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical  |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 675-032-391224  |  |  |  |
| 130    | Name: schmizza<br>*pizza<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-292-3500   |  |  |  |
| 131    | Name: service<br>*trafone<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical               |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 678-008-677183  |  |  |  |
| 132    | Name: shell *nikki<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                      |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 971-331-0162  |  |  |  |
| 133    | Name: shipping<br>*work/myers<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical           |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-255-0557   |  |  |  |
| 134    | Name:<br>shippingjennifer<br>*workmyers<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-503-260-0026   |  |  |  |
| 135    | Name: shop<br>*assurance wireless<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical       |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 407-856-2666  |  |  |  |
| 136    | Name: sis *josh<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical                         |  | Phone:<br>Mobile +1-971-255-2317   |  |  |  |
| 137    | Name: strawderman<br>*rick<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction:<br>Advanced Logical              |  | Phone:<br>Mobile 503-539-0946  |  |  |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|        |  |  |                               |  |  |  |
|--------|--|--|-------------------------------|--|--|--|
| 138    | Name: support@enflick.com<br>Source: TextNow<br>Source Extraction: File System<br>Source file: Detected Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.TextNow/db/textnow_data.db : 0x6FD9 (Table: conversations, Size: 163840 bytes)      |  | User ID: support@enflick.com  |  |  |  |
| 138(1) | Name: support@enflick.com<br>Source: TextNow<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical<br>Source file: Detected Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.TextNow/db/textnow_data.db : 0x6FD9 (Table: conversations, Size: 163840 bytes) |  | User ID: support@enflick.com  |  |  |  |
| 139    | Name: talias *ariel<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical  |  | Phone: Mobile +1-541-280-7937 |  |  |  |
| 140    | Name: tattoo *steve/metalica<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical   |  | Phone: Mobile +1-971-757-0309 |  |  |  |
| 141    | Name: TATTOOS MIKE<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical   |  | Phone: Mobile 971-666-7219    |  |  |  |
| 142    | Name: tom *bako/tom<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical  |  | Phone: Mobile 661-454-4485    |  |  |  |
| 143    | Name: btknow *me<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical   |  | Phone: Mobile +1-503-868-4372 |  |  |  |
| 144    | Name: btknow *me<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical   |  | Phone: Mobile 971-777-6664    |  |  |  |
| 145    | Name: btknow *talia<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical  |  | Phone: Mobile 503-974-8094    |  |  |  |
| 146    | Name: ugm *food box<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical  |  | Phone: Mobile 675-032-744483  |  |  |  |
| 147    | Name: usdoftresury *complete+perm disability<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical   |  | Phone: Mobile 678-883-037818  |  |  |  |
| 148    | Name: vanzant/id *doug<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical   |  | Phone: Mobile 675-036-558716  |  |  |  |
| 149    | Name: V12 *morgan<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical  |  | Phone: Mobile 676-102-865025  |  |  |  |
| 150    | Name: whittington *morgan corp/mike<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical  |  | Phone: Mobile +1-503-257-8824 |  |  |  |
| 151    | Name: wireless *assurance<br>Source: Phone<br>Source Extraction: Advanced Logical  |  | Phone: Mobile 678-883-215880  |  |  |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597



### Extraction Report - Cellebrite Reports

#### Data Files (158)

Classification data will appear in blue indicating this is enriched data from Cellebrite and didn't come from the device

#### Text (158)

| #    | File Info   | Additional file info  | Deleted |
|------|---|---|---------|
| 1    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) 137052e79d4a9c65ab2405af602d0927  | Size (bytes): 92351   |         |
| 1(1) | Name: <a href="#">leanplum_.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_.xml                                 | Modified: 6/25/2021 2:01:27 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>File System<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_.xml : 0x0<br>(Size: 92351 bytes)                                       |         |
| 1(2) | Name: <a href="#">leanplum_.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_.xml                                 | Modified: 6/25/2021 2:01:27 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Advanced Logical<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_.xml : 0x0<br>(Size: 92351 bytes)                                  |         |
| 2    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) 2f4cd2fed2e801c23e1d1fb986707255  | Size (bytes): 363   |         |
| 2(1) | Name: <a href="#">leanplum_push_.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_push_.xml                       | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>File System<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_push_.xml : 0x0<br>(Size: 363 bytes)                                    |         |
| 2(2) | Name: <a href="#">leanplum_push_.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_push_.xml                       | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Advanced Logical<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/___leanplum_push_.xml : 0x0<br>(Size: 363 bytes)                               |         |
| 3    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) 69449520fd9c139c534e2970342c6bd8  | Size (bytes): 80  |         |
| 3(1) | Name: <a href="#">000003.log</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.captive<br>portallogin/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log | Modified: 6/24/2021 11:52:39 PM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>File System<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.captive<br>portallogin/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log : 0x0 (Size: 80<br>bytes)      |         |
| 3(2) | Name: <a href="#">000003.log</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.captive<br>portallogin/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log | Modified: 6/24/2021 11:52:39 PM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Advanced Logical<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.captive<br>portallogin/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log : 0x0 (Size: 80<br>bytes) |         |
| 4    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) 046cc08d163fc4578cd1b77a5d0965ac  | Size (bytes): 213   |         |
| 4(1) | Name: <a href="#">000003.log</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log    | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:46:41 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>File System<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log : 0x0 (Size: 213<br>bytes)         |         |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|      |  |  |  |
|------|--|--|--|
| 4(2) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">000003.log</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log           | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:46:41 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> Advanced Logical<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Session<br>Storage/000003.log : 0x0 (Size: 213<br>bytes)          |  |
| 5    | <b>MD5:</b> b27e5fbec74aa38eb531951043b569ba<br><b>Duplicates(1)</b>   | <b>Size (bytes):</b> 32  |  |
| 5(1) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">000003.log</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/shared_p<br>roto_db/metadata/000003.log | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:29:02 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> File System<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/shared_p<br>roto_db/metadata/000003.log : 0x0 (Size:<br>32 bytes)      |  |
| 5(2) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">000003.log</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/shared_p<br>roto_db/metadata/000003.log | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:29:02 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> Advanced Logical<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/shared_p<br>roto_db/metadata/000003.log : 0x0 (Size:<br>32 bytes) |  |
| 6    | <b>MD5:</b> 7b5f0c392e54bb63c72f239e345911eb<br><b>Duplicates(1)</b>   | <b>Size (bytes):</b> 51  |  |
| 6(1) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">000003.log</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/VideoDe<br>codeStats/000003.log         | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:29:02 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> File System<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/VideoDe<br>codeStats/000003.log : 0x0 (Size: 51<br>bytes)              |  |
| 6(2) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">000003.log</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/VideoDe<br>codeStats/000003.log         | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:29:02 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> Advanced Logical<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/VideoDe<br>codeStats/000003.log : 0x0 (Size: 51<br>bytes)         |  |
| 7    | <b>MD5:</b> 410d8791460b7ce7d38fc087f85c6883<br><b>Duplicates(1)</b>   | <b>Size (bytes):</b> 214   |  |
| 7(1) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">000003.log</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Local<br>Storage/level5/000003.log      | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:28:06 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> File System<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Local<br>Storage/level5/000003.log : 0x0 (Size:<br>214 bytes)          |  |
| 7(2) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">000003.log</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Local<br>Storage/level5/000003.log      | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:28:06 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> Advanced Logical<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/r/app_webview/Default/Local<br>Storage/level5/000003.log : 0x0 (Size:<br>214 bytes)     |  |
| 8    | <b>MD5:</b> ea280188c27f3c89d266be568581fe56<br><b>Duplicates(1)</b>   | <b>Size (bytes):</b> 159   |  |
| 8(1) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">3554edaf.xml</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/3554edaf.xml   | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> File System<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/3554edaf.xml : 0x0 (Size: 159<br>bytes)   |  |
| 8(2) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">3554edaf.xml</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/3554edaf.xml   | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> Advanced Logical<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/3554edaf.xml : 0x0 (Size: 159<br>bytes)  |  |
| 9    | <b>MD5:</b> 9eaa4366fce45971c6914e7ae409a450<br><b>Duplicates(1)</b>   | <b>Size (bytes):</b> 369   |  |
| 9(1) | <b>Name:</b> <a href="#">770cbcf7.xml</a><br><b>Path:</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/770cbcf7.xml   | <b>Modified:</b> 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br><b>Source Extraction</b> File System<br><b>Source file</b> Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/770cbcf7.xml : 0x0 (Size: 369<br>bytes)   |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |                       |  |   |   |  |
|-------|-----------------------|--|---|---|--|
| 9(2)  | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">770cbcf7.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/770cbcf7.xml                             | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/770cbcf7.xml : 0x0 (Size: 369 bytes)               |  |
| 10    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | e92ca1cd26e7deee3cedf538d979f55b   | Size (bytes):                                 | 223   |  |
| 10(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">ACCOUNT_PREFS.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/ACCOUNT_PREFS.xml                   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:27 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/ACCOUNT_PREFS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 223 bytes)               |  |
| 10(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">ACCOUNT_PREFS.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/ACCOUNT_PREFS.xml                   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:27 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/ACCOUNT_PREFS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 223 bytes)          |  |
| 11    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 059043e0f37a158429a3f3997b5055cb   | Size (bytes):                                 | 122   |  |
| 11(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">adjust_preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/adjust_preferences.xml         | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:10 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/adjust_preferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 122 bytes)          |  |
| 11(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">adjust_preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/adjust_preferences.xml         | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:10 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/adjust_preferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 122 bytes)     |  |
| 12    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 24f076eee252165f41b1a414a471a7c9   | Size (bytes):                                 | 351   |  |
| 12(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">admob.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/admob.xml                                   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:46:38 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/admob.xml : 0x0 (Size: 351 bytes)                       |  |
| 12(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">admob.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/admob.xml                                   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:46:38 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/admob.xml : 0x0 (Size: 351 bytes)                  |  |
| 13    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 7160d8d1b728fe1bb0b7e439a8b22e33   | Size (bytes):                                 | 148   |  |
| 13(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">af309a56.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/af309a56.xml                             | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/af309a56.xml : 0x0 (Size: 148 bytes)                    |  |
| 13(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">af309a56.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/af309a56.xml                             | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/af309a56.xml : 0x0 (Size: 148 bytes)               |  |
| 14    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | b15d2dcb1395299370dd98fb2a458c4  | Size (bytes):                                 | 146   |  |
| 14(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">AppLaunchConfiguration.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/AppLaunchConfiguration.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:15 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/AppLaunchConfiguration.xml : 0x0 (Size: 146 bytes)      |  |
| 14(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">AppLaunchConfiguration.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/AppLaunchConfiguration.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:15 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/AppLaunchConfiguration.xml : 0x0 (Size: 146 bytes) |  |

3

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |                       |  |   |  |  |
|-------|-----------------------|--|---|--|--|
| 15    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 7f548dbbb3b30b81035e9faa323409b7   | Size (bytes):                                 | 108  |  |
| 15(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">b2a30028.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b2a30028.xml   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b2a30028.xml : 0x0 (Size: 108 bytes)                                   |  |
| 15(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">b2a30028.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b2a30028.xml   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b2a30028.xml : 0x0 (Size: 108 bytes)                              |  |
| 16    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | b7f2e2b2dacc833273890a31c1e6772  | Size (bytes):                                 | 121  |  |
| 16(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">b5d29efa.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b5d29efa.xml   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b5d29efa.xml : 0x0 (Size: 121 bytes)                                   |  |
| 16(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">b5d29efa.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b5d29efa.xml   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/b5d29efa.xml : 0x0 (Size: 121 bytes)                              |  |
| 17    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | c447f96b5158ca4a1ad44891c126e51f   | Size (bytes):                                 | 2408   |  |
| 17(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">blocking_helper_stats.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>ext.services/r/assistant/blocking_helper_stats.xml                    | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 8:52:24 PM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>ext.services/r/assistant/blocking_helper_stats.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2408 bytes)        |  |
| 17(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">blocking_helper_stats.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>ext.services/r/assistant/blocking_helper_stats.xml                    | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 8:52:24 PM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>ext.services/r/assistant/blocking_helper_stats.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2408 bytes)   |  |
| 18    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 4609d21745fb09fb4fa26160903c537  | Size (bytes):                                 | 552  |  |
| 18(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">camera_camera_setting.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.camera<br>2/sp/camera_camera_setting.xml   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 12:02:14 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.camera<br>2/sp/camera_camera_setting.xml : 0x0 (Size: 552 bytes)                             |  |
| 18(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">camera_camera_setting.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.camera<br>2/sp/camera_camera_setting.xml   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 12:02:14 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.camera<br>2/sp/camera_camera_setting.xml : 0x0 (Size: 552 bytes)                        |  |
| 19    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | e6d2c8f5325f24ad22e76581247a9e84   | Size (bytes):                                 | 925  |  |
| 19(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.amazon.device.ads.dtb.preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazon.device.ads.dtb.preferences.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:16 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazon.device.ads.dtb.preferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 925 bytes)      |  |
| 19(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.amazon.device.ads.dtb.preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazon.device.ads.dtb.preferences.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:16 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazon.device.ads.dtb.preferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 925 bytes) |  |
| 20    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 88aea5e27e2604a0cfd20da79953a25c   | Size (bytes):                                 | 2172   |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |                       |  |   |  |  |
|-------|-----------------------|--|---|--|--|
| 20(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.amazonaws.android.auth.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazonaws.android.aut<br>h.xml           | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:06 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazonaws.android.aut<br>h.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2172 bytes)        |  |
| 20(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.amazonaws.android.auth.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazonaws.android.aut<br>h.xml           | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:28:06 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.amazonaws.android.aut<br>h.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2172 bytes)   |  |
| 21    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 389b4240dba8e4196dc809bf7bfac472   | Size (bytes):                                 | 384  |  |
| 21(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.android.emergency_preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.emerge<br>ncy/d_sp/com.android.emergency_prefer<br>ences.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/24/2021 9:28:31 PM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.emerge<br>ncy/d_sp/com.android.emergency_prefer<br>ences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 364 bytes)      |  |
| 21(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.android.emergency_preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.emerge<br>ncy/d_sp/com.android.emergency_prefer<br>ences.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/24/2021 9:28:31 PM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.emerge<br>ncy/d_sp/com.android.emergency_prefer<br>ences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 364 bytes) |  |
| 22    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | d95cc6c714e2535b404a8b68b565655b   | Size (bytes):                                 | 826  |  |
| 22(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.android.launcher3.prefs.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.launche<br>r3/sp/com.android.launcher3.prefs.xml                   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 12:40:11 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.launche<br>r3/sp/com.android.launcher3.prefs.xml :<br>0x0 (Size: 826 bytes)              |  |
| 22(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.android.launcher3.prefs.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.launche<br>r3/sp/com.android.launcher3.prefs.xml                   | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 12:40:11 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.launche<br>r3/sp/com.android.launcher3.prefs.xml :<br>0x0 (Size: 826 bytes)         |  |
| 23    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | c9b441ef3e95c31d3dc404857e24b381   | Size (bytes):                                 | 129  |  |
| 23(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.android.traceur_preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.traceur/<br>sp/com.android.traceur_preferences.xml             | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 1/27/2021 1:08:56 PM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.traceur/<br>sp/com.android.traceur_preferences.xml :<br>0x0 (Size: 129 bytes)             |  |
| 23(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.android.traceur_preferences.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.traceur/<br>sp/com.android.traceur_preferences.xml             | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 1/27/2021 1:08:56 PM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.android.traceur/<br>sp/com.android.traceur_preferences.xml :<br>0x0 (Size: 129 bytes)        |  |
| 24    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 17313996fd82c3289002a9d8288a0369   | Size (bytes):                                 | 2625   |  |
| 24(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.1.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.1.xml                               | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:46:39 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.1.xml : 0x0<br>(Size: 2625 bytes)                 |  |
| 24(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.1.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.1.xml                               | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:46:39 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.1.xml : 0x0<br>(Size: 2625 bytes)            |  |
| 25    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 35cfa9bcf334aea9fc5d0dd6bc00e2c4   | Size (bytes):                                 | 129  |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |  |   |                    |
|-------|--|---|--------------------|
| 25(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.impl.postbackQueue.do</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.impl.postba<br>ckQueue.domain.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:46:39 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.impl.postba<br>ckQueue.domain.xml : 0x0 (Size: 129<br>bytes)  |                    |
| 25(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.impl.postbackQueue.do</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.impl.postba<br>ckQueue.domain.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:46:39 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.impl.postba<br>ckQueue.domain.xml : 0x0 (Size: 129<br>bytes)  |                    |
| 26    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1)  | 48ccaf0720602f132a670ad4e1c3380c  | Size (bytes): 578  |
| 26(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.preferences.59D0J0mM1Gf6zTRXGCx_5AVFXXg4Z7qeG1fa1P33gb9d8bAPp5PuFw8oRq0xgBhJnkhoOHx1QXBKGEDW8L.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.preference<br>s.59D0J0mM1Gf6zTRXGCx_5AVFXXg4Z<br>7qeG1fa1P33gb9d8bAPp5PuFw8oRq0x<br>gBhJnkhoOHx1QXBKGEDW8L.xml | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:46:32 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.preference<br>s.59D0J0mM1Gf6zTRXGCx_5AVFXXg4Z<br>7qeG1fa1P33gb9d8bAPp5PuFw8oRq0x<br>gBhJnkhoOHx1QXBKGEDW8L.xml :<br>0x0 (Size: 578 bytes)      |                    |
| 26(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.preferences.59D0J0mM1Gf6zTRXGCx_5AVFXXg4Z7qeG1fa1P33gb9d8bAPp5PuFw8oRq0xgBhJnkhoOHx1QXBKGEDW8L.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.preference<br>s.59D0J0mM1Gf6zTRXGCx_5AVFXXg4Z<br>7qeG1fa1P33gb9d8bAPp5PuFw8oRq0x<br>gBhJnkhoOHx1QXBKGEDW8L.xml | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:46:32 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.preference<br>s.59D0J0mM1Gf6zTRXGCx_5AVFXXg4Z<br>7qeG1fa1P33gb9d8bAPp5PuFw8oRq0x<br>gBhJnkhoOHx1QXBKGEDW8L.xml :<br>0x0 (Size: 578 bytes) |                    |
| 27    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1)  | a64b1a825bb778f72decd3b356327ebc  | Size (bytes): 493  |
| 27(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.shared.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.shared.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:46:39 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.shared.xml<br>: 0x0 (Size: 493 bytes)  |                    |
| 27(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.applovin.sdk.shared.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.shared.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:46:39 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.applovin.sdk.shared.xml<br>: 0x0 (Size: 493 bytes)   |                    |
| 28    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1)  | a02b6ec15d80e6d74589fe55150989d1  | Size (bytes): 6254 |
| 28(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.enflick.android.TextNow_preferences.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.enflick.android.TextNow<br>_preferences.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 2:01:26 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.enflick.android.TextNow<br>_preferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 6254 bytes)  |                    |
| 28(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.enflick.android.TextNow_preferences.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.enflick.android.TextNow<br>_preferences.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 2:01:26 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.enflick.android.TextNow<br>_preferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 6254 bytes)   |                    |
| 29    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1)  | 6ca87f64ae7a5c7dce7a6895f180da6f  | Size (bytes): 3990 |
| 29(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.ads.FEATURE_CONFIG.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.FEATURE<br>_CONFIG.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:28:37 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.FEATURE<br>_CONFIG.xml : 0x0 (Size: 3990 bytes)  |                    |
| 29(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.ads.FEATURE_CONFIG.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.FEATURE<br>_CONFIG.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:28:37 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.FEATURE<br>_CONFIG.xml : 0x0 (Size: 3990 bytes)   |                    |
| 30    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1)  | a568acdf4b545f7b3e95baf01a83ca9   | Size (bytes): 252  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |  |   |  |
|-------|--|---|--|
| 30(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.ads.idfa.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.idfa.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:28:05 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.idfa.xml : 0x0 (Size: 252 bytes)                                   |  |
| 30(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.ads.idfa.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.idfa.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:28:05 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.idfa.xml : 0x0 (Size: 252 bytes)                              |  |
| 31    | MD5: 331620d5a104fc950471dbcae7d63828<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 150   |  |
| 31(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.ads.internal.btextras.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.internal.btextras.xml                               | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:28:37 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.internal.btextras.xml : 0x0 (Size: 150 bytes)                      |  |
| 31(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.ads.internal.btextras.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.internal.btextras.xml                               | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:28:37 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.ads.internal.btextras.xml : 0x0 (Size: 150 bytes)                 |  |
| 32    | MD5: 80f6704539324e0da63f61583a9d7c4d<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 3101  |  |
| 32(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_GATEKEEPERS.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_GATEKEEPERS.xml | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_GATEKEEPERS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 3101 bytes)      |  |
| 32(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_GATEKEEPERS.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_GATEKEEPERS.xml | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_GATEKEEPERS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 3101 bytes) |  |
| 33    | MD5: 7008c85b411c06c7ca064ab2a4155fb6<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 951   |  |
| 33(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_SETTINGS.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_SETTINGS.xml       | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_SETTINGS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 951 bytes)          |  |
| 33(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_SETTINGS.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_SETTINGS.xml       | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:08 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.internal.preferences.APP_SETTINGS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 951 bytes)     |  |
| 34    | MD5: b34fe30cd6c9841558d97889ae2f5a9c<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 201   |  |
| 34(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.sdk.appEventPreferences.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.appEventPreferences.xml                           | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:07 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.appEventPreferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 201 bytes)                    |  |
| 34(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.facebook.sdk.appEventPreferences.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.appEventPreferences.xml                           | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:07 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.appEventPreferences.xml : 0x0 (Size: 201 bytes)               |  |
| 35    | MD5: bd8355207be25a37de1e276839dcf027<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 129   |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |                       |  |   |   |  |
|-------|-----------------------|--|---|---|--|
| 35(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.facebook.sdk.attributionTracking.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.attribution<br>Tracking.xml               | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.attribution<br>Tracking.xml : 0x0 (Size: 129 bytes)              |  |
| 35(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.facebook.sdk.attributionTracking.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.attribution<br>Tracking.xml               | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.attribution<br>Tracking.xml : 0x0 (Size: 129 bytes)         |  |
| 36    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 2be7f5409087c1bab1039f11474a8ecd   | Size (bytes):                                 | 138   |  |
| 36(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.facebook.sdk.USER_SETTINGS.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.USER_SE<br>TTINGS.xml                           | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:07 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.USER_SE<br>TTINGS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 138 bytes)                    |  |
| 36(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.facebook.sdk.USER_SETTINGS.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.USER_SE<br>TTINGS.xml                           | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:07 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.facebook.sdk.USER_SE<br>TTINGS.xml : 0x0 (Size: 138 bytes)               |  |
| 37    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 537cbeafcc01a64ff36be81d4534fe33   | Size (bytes):                                 | 2561  |  |
| 37(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.appid.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.ap<br>pid.xml                              | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:53:24 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.ap<br>pid.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2561 bytes)                    |  |
| 37(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.appid.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.ap<br>pid.xml                              | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:53:24 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.ap<br>pid.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2561 bytes)               |  |
| 38    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 33e507c51a1faa9be08379d1e5d22dbd   | Size (bytes):                                 | 503   |  |
| 38(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.appid.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.appi<br>d.xml                               | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.appi<br>d.xml : 0x0 (Size: 503 bytes)                      |  |
| 38(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.appid.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.appi<br>d.xml                               | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.appi<br>d.xml : 0x0 (Size: 503 bytes)                 |  |
| 39    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 69a29a21dae27b691f4185c8f42a027e   | Size (bytes):                                 | 783   |  |
| 39(1) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.measurement.pr<br/>efs.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.me<br>asurement.prefs.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/24/2021 9:37:15 PM(UTC+0)<br>File System<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.me<br>asurement.prefs.xml : 0x0 (Size: 783<br>bytes)      |  |
| 39(2) | Name:<br>Path:        | <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.measurement.pr<br/>efs.xml</a><br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.me<br>asurement.prefs.xml | Modified:<br>Source Extraction<br>Source file | 6/24/2021 9:37:15 PM(UTC+0)<br>Advanced Logical<br>Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.bluproducs.acti<br>vationapp/sp/com.google.android.gms.me<br>asurement.prefs.xml : 0x0 (Size: 783<br>bytes) |  |
| 40    | MD5:<br>Duplicates(1) | 856fc6ac4d61d00b24be1488ff2dd72b   | Size (bytes):                                 | 842   |  |

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

|       |  |   |  |
|-------|--|---|--|
| 40(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.measurement.pr<br/>efs.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.meas<br>urement.prefs.xml                  | Modified: 6/25/2021 8:52:18 PM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.meas<br>urement.prefs.xml : 0x0 (Size: 842 bytes)                  |  |
| 40(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.measurement.pr<br/>efs.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.meas<br>urement.prefs.xml                  | Modified: 6/25/2021 8:52:18 PM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.meas<br>urement.prefs.xml : 0x0 (Size: 842 bytes)             |  |
| 41    | MD5: cd7f1ad77b6fa0b6e6b08db96087e1cd<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 2459  |  |
| 41(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.signin.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.sign<br>in.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:27:02 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.sign<br>in.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2459 bytes)                            |  |
| 41(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.android.gms.signin.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.sign<br>in.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:27:02 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.android.gms.sign<br>in.xml : 0x0 (Size: 2459 bytes)                       |  |
| 42    | MD5: 3af129f0c8512387d1d615190d9c9d3<br>Duplicates(1)  | Size (bytes): 412   |  |
| 42(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.android.libraries.notifications.<br/>GCM.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>apps.podcasts/sp/com.google.android.lib<br>raries.notifications.GCM.xml | Modified: 6/25/2021 12:29:42 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>apps.podcasts/sp/com.google.android.lib<br>raries.notifications.GCM.xml : 0x0 (Size: 412 bytes)      |  |
| 42(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.android.libraries.notifications.<br/>GCM.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>apps.podcasts/sp/com.google.android.lib<br>raries.notifications.GCM.xml | Modified: 6/25/2021 12:29:42 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.google.android.<br>apps.podcasts/sp/com.google.android.lib<br>raries.notifications.GCM.xml : 0x0 (Size: 412 bytes) |  |
| 43    | MD5: be81720e96af236b2195f31f0c774887<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 333   |  |
| 43(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.firebase.crashlytics.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.crashlyti<br>cs.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.crashlyti<br>cs.xml : 0x0 (Size: 333 bytes)                           |  |
| 43(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.firebase.crashlytics.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.crashlyti<br>cs.xml   | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:09 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.crashlyti<br>cs.xml : 0x0 (Size: 333 bytes)                      |  |
| 44    | MD5: 49ab2de87c50fad4d420c4a1981e3723<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 127   |  |
| 44(1) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.firebase.remoteconfig_legacy<br/>_settings.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.remotec<br>onfig_legacy_settings.xml  | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:07 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction File System<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.remotec<br>onfig_legacy_settings.xml : 0x0 (Size: 127 bytes)          |  |
| 44(2) | Name: <a href="#">com.google.firebase.remoteconfig_legacy<br/>_settings.xml</a><br>Path: Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.remotec<br>onfig_legacy_settings.xml  | Modified: 6/25/2021 1:26:07 AM(UTC+0)<br>Source Extraction Advanced Logical<br>Source file Detected<br>Model_G61.zip/apps/com.enflick.android.<br>TextNow/sp/com.google.firebase.remotec<br>onfig_legacy_settings.xml : 0x0 (Size: 127 bytes)     |  |
| 45    | MD5: 51f635e50db94d58d215938eed3c7361<br>Duplicates(1)   | Size (bytes): 975   |  |

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #42**

|   |                                       |   |                                  |  |
|---|---------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>STENZEL, CORY W (45663) |                                       | <b>RANK</b>                                   |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>FORENSICS:                 |                                       | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>2-FORENSIC UNIT PROCESSING |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/13/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>STENZEL, CORY W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/13/2021             | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/13/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                |
|--|--------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>STENZEL, CORY W (45663) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/13/2021 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>DFU REPORT - MOBILE    |                                |

Portland Police Detective Law requested assistance with extracting data from the following device:

Device: Blu V81  
Case #: 21-171597  
Property Receipt #: a204237  
Item #: 1  
Locked: No  
Authority: Death  
I attached the device to UFED4PC/Cellebrite Physical Analyzer, which parsed the following phone identifiers:  
OS: 10 QP1A.190711.020 79  
Android ID: bb8af97703684994  
Extraction type(s): Logical, Back up

As a member of the of the Portland Police Bureau's Digital Forensics Unit, I have performed thousands of mobile data extractions/analysis for investigators within the Portland Police Bureau as well as assisted over nineteen other law enforcement agencies including the Federal Bureau of Investigations (FBI), Homeland Security Investigations (HSI), Drug Enforcement Agency (DEA), Internal Revenue Service (IRS), United States Postal Service (USPS), and the US Forest Service (USFS).

I am currently a Contract Trainer for Cellebrite.

I have received the following forensic industry training/certifications:

Hacker Tools, Techniques, Exploits, & Incident Handling (Training) from the SANS Institute for Computer Information Security Training & Certification

Mobile Malware & Ethical Hacking (Training) from the SANS Institute for Computer Information Security Training & Certification

Board Level Repair (certificate) from TEELTechnologies Canada

NAND Reconstruction/Data Investigation & Recovery (certificate) from ruSolut

Mobile Device Forensics (Training) from the International Association for Computer Information Systems (IACIS)

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

GIAC Advanced Smartphone Forensics (GASF) certification from the SANS Institute for Computer Information Security Training & Certification (Analyst #83)

Cellebrite Certified Mobile Examiner (CCME) from Cellebrite

Cellebrite Advanced Smartphone Analysis (CASA) from Cellebrite

Chip-Off Forensics for Mobile Devices (certificate) from H-11 Digital Forensics

Python for Advanced Mobile Forensics (certificate) from H-11 Digital Forensics

SQLite Forensics (certificate) from TEELTechnologies

In addition to traditional forensic extraction methods, I have training and experience with advanced data extraction techniques that employ adb Fastboot, Qualcomm EDL, and/or ODIN/ENG boot flashing.

Data was extracted and/or analyzed using Cellebrite's UFED4PC/ Physical Analyzer or Grayshift's GrayKey forensic tools. Cellebrite supports operating systems such as Android, Blackberry OS, Symbian, Windows Mobile, Palm OS/Garnet OS, and Apple iOS. Their Physical Analyzer software is designed to extract, decrypt, parse, and analyze mobile data such as contact lists, SMS/MMS, phone logs, photos, videos, internet activity, and GPS data from both non-volatile (embedded Multimedia Controller (eMMC)) and volatile (Random Access Memory (RAM)) memory. Grayshift's GrayKey has been specifically designed to circumvent passcode locks on iOS installed devices as well as obtain either partial or full file-system extractions depending on the iOS version number.

The Portland Police Bureau's Digital Forensic Unit's training and equipment follow mobile device forensic best practices. The primary forensic tools utilized by the lab are non-intrusive and are designed to prohibit data from being altered or deleted during extraction. These forensic tools have been validated by the National Institute of Standards and Technology (NIST) Computer Forensics Tool Testing (CFTT) program. The CFTT is a joint project of the Department of Homeland Security (DHS), the National Institute of Justice (NIJ), and the National Institute of Standards and Technology Special Program Office (SPO) and Information Technology Laboratory (ITL).

I encrypted the data and provided the extraction report/device(s) to the investigator.

Terms (as applicable):

IMEI (International Mobile Equipment Identity) - A 15 digit decimal number assigned to the device by the manufacturer for use on GSM networks.

ESN (Electronic Serial Number) - A unique 11 digit decimal or 8 hexadecimal number assigned to the device by the manufacturer for use on AMPS, TDMA, and CDMA networks.

MEID (Mobile Equipment Identifier) - A unique 14 hexadecimal number assigned by the manufacturer that identifies a device for use on a CDMA2000 network.

ICCID (Integrated Circuit Card ID) - Number assigned to the SIM card by the manufacturer.

IMSI (International Mobile Subscriber Identity) - Number assigned by the network operator to the SIM card that identifies and authenticates a subscriber on the network.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

MSISDN (Mobile Directory Number) - (Mobile Station International Subscriber Directory Number) - Internationally used mobile phone number. Assigned to the user by the carrier.

MDN (Mobile Directory Number) - Mobile phone number assigned to the user by the carrier. Also referred as MIN (Mobile Identification Number).

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #43**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |  |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/13/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/13/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/13/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/13/2021 1325 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>REVIEW OF BOEC RECORDS |                                     |

Involved Officer:

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135  
Unit 693B

Deceased Suspect:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980

Suspect Weapon:

Closed-Eye Needle Screwdriver

Witness Officers:

Officer Brett EMMONS, DPSST #56132  
Unit 695C

Officer Jeffrey ELIAS, DPSST #29338  
Unit 585C

SUMMARY

This report documents my review of records from the Bureau of Emergency Communications related to the Officer Involved Shooting that occurred at 518 NE Holladay Street on June 24, 2021.

NARRATIVE

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

During this investigation, I obtained and reviewed the Computer Aided Dispatch (CAD) records from the Bureau of Emergency Communications (BOEC) as well as the dispatch recordings and the recorded 9-1-1 calls made by MICHAEL TOWNSEND.

The first 9-1-1 call MICHAEL TOWNSEND made was at 1904 hours. In summary, MICHAEL TOWNSEND reported he was at the Motel 6 high on methamphetamine and feeling suicidal. He requested the police respond also. He initially denied having any weapons. Later, he offered that he was "fist packing a screwdriver." The dispatcher asked MICHAEL TOWNSEND to put the screwdriver down, away from him, and he agreed to do so. MICHAEL TOWNSEND said he was waiting inside the lobby.

Note: MICHAEL TOWNSEND was captured on video surveillance at the Motel 6 for the duration of the first 9-1-1 call. He walked around in front of the motel near the office. At no point did it appear he put down a screwdriver or separate himself from one.

The second 9-1-1 call was made at 1913 hours (see supplemental CAD for PP21-171606). In summary, MICHAEL TOWNSEND requested the police and an ambulance to the Motel 6 because he was feeling suicidal and was high on methamphetamine. He said he was in Room #218. He told the dispatcher at one point to send the police immediately because there was some sort of incident in Room #220, although he was not sure what was going on in there. He reiterated that the police needed to respond now, because he was "trippin'." MICHAEL TOWNSEND then greeted a group in the background, presumably from Portland Fire & Rescue, and a male asked if he called 9-1-1. MICHAEL TOWNSEND acknowledged he did, because he was feeling suicidal. MICHAEL TOWNSEND said he was going to check on something in Room #218, and the call subsequently ended.

Note: MICHAEL TOWNSEND was captured on video surveillance at the Motel 6 for the duration of the second 9-1-1 call. He walked around north of the motel property for a majority of the call, he entered the parking lot by the office and briefly contacted Portland Fire & Rescue personnel, and then went up the east stairwell. It appears he feigned the incident in Room #220 in an effort to expedite the police response.

Please refer to the recordings of the 9-1-1 calls and transcript for complete details.

Per the dispatch recordings and CAD, Officer Emmons (Unit 695) and Officer Brown (Unit 693) were dispatched to the incident at 1906 hours. Officers Emmons and Brown arrived at 1915 hours. At 1923 hours, Officer Emmons (Unit 695) advised that shots were fired, the suspect possibly had a screwdriver, he was down on the ground in the parking lot, and medical was on scene. At 1924 hours, Officer Elias (Unit 585) advised they got the screwdriver away from the suspect and medical was tending to him.

Please refer to the CAD records and dispatch recordings for complete details.

All BOEC records are maintained with the case file.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #44**

|   |                                      |  |                                  |  |
|---|--------------------------------------|--|----------------------------------|--|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>JONES, MICHAEL (36240)  |                                      | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE               |                                  |  |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                      | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>4-INTERVIEW WITNESS |                                  |  |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/14/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>JONES, MICHAEL | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/14/2021      | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/14/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>JONES, MICHAEL (36240)                | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/14/2021 1041 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>(WITNESS #11) SMOOT, KEVYN INTERVIEW |                                     |

**Case Status:**

Pending Investigation

**Exhibits:**

DIMS Upload of Interview with Kevyn Smoot

**Police Personnel:**

Detective T. Law, DPSST # 42652  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
Primary Investigator

Detective R. Foote, DPSST # 43493  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
Co-Lead Investigator

Detective J. Pontius, DPSST # 32530  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
Co- Lead Investigator

Sergeant J. Santos, DPSST # 29573  
Homicide Detail  
Detective Division  
Supervisor of Investigation.

Detective William Winters, DPSST #34381  
Homicide Detail

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Partner

**Summary:**

This report details my initial response and actions at the scene, and interview of witness KEVYN SMOOT.

**Narrative:**

On June 24th, 2021, I was contacted by Detective Sergeant Santos at approximately 1935 hours and directed to respond to 518 NE Holladay Street, to assist with an investigation related to a officer involved shooting. Upon arrival, I was present for the initial briefing given by uniform officers. After the briefing, I was assigned to interview a Portland Fire Fighter who was a witness to the shooting.

Detective William Winters and I were assigned to interview PFB Kevyn Smoot, the interview was audio recorded. For full details read the attached transcription or listen to audio recording. At approximately 2250 hours, Detective Winters, Officer Ryan Reagan (Union Representation), I met with PFB Kevyn Smoot while sitting in the firetruck. I explained to Smoot this interview would be recorded. Smoot stated "Yes" that would be okay. Smoot stated he is assigned to truck #13 and is a firefighter (EMT). Smoot stated the truck received a call to check on a potentially suicidal subject. Smoot stated he arrived with several other firefighters. Smoot contacted a white male that looked anxious and agitated. The male appeared to be under the influence of meth. Smoot spoke with the male in the parking lot of the Motel 6. The male told Smoot he was feeling suicidal. A short time later the male said he wanted to get something out of his room and walked up the stairs to the second floor of the motel. Smoot and the others on scene let the male go. Smoot told me two PPB officers were on scene and he (Smoot) informed the officers of what the male had said.

Smoot went on to tell me the male made it to a room but did not enter. The male stopped and walked back down the stairs and sat at the bottom of the stairs. Smoot told me the two PPB officers were present when he (Smoot) re-engaged the male in a conversation. Smoot told the male he was not in trouble and laid out transportation options to the male if he wanted a ride to the hospital. The male stated he took a lot of meth. The male made the decision he wanted to go to the hospital and one of the PPB officers asked to pat the male down for weapons. The male did not respond to the PPB officer. The male told Smoot again he wanted to go to the hospital. While Smoot was talking to the male the male had his hands around his waist. The PPB officer told the male a few times to not touch his pockets.

Smoot said he and the other firefighters took a step back because he felt the scene had changed. One of the PPB officers said the male could stay if the male did not want to be pat down. Smoot said when he took a step back the male reached towards his pocket and one of the PPB officers told him to take his hand away from his pocket. The male stood up and pulled something out of his pocket. It looked like a sharp tool and he was holding it aggressively. The male became verbally abusive and moved quickly towards them (the officers)..."that's when it happened". Smoot went on to tell me he thought the male was trying to hurt someone, maybe the first person he got to. Smoot said he heard two or three gunshots. Smoot said he and other firefighters performed first aide on the male once the scene was safe.

Nothing Further.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #45**

|   |                                 |                                   |                           |                                 |
|---|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------|
| ASSIGNED TO<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P (29573) |                                 | RANK<br>SERGEANT                  |                           |                                 |
| ORG UNIT<br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL  |                                 | CAPACITY<br>4 - INFORMATION/MEDIA |                           |                                 |
| ASSIGNED ON<br>07/14/2021               | ASSIGNED BY<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P | SUBMITTED ON                      | APPROVED ON<br>07/14/2021 | APPROVED BY<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                              |
|---|------------------------------|
| AUTHOR<br>SANTOS, JOSEPH P (29573)                    | DATE/TIME<br>07/14/2021 1238 |
| SUBJECT<br>RELEASE OF IMAGE AND VIDEO TO MEDIA BY PIO |                              |

**Law Enforcement Personnel Mentioned:**

Chief of Police Charles Lovell #41706  
Sergeant Kevin Allen #45001 - Public Information Officer (PIO)  
Detective Travis Law #42652 - Primary Investigator  
Detective Adam Wright #50984 - Gresham Police Department  
Detective Rico Beniga #36906  
Officer Curtis Brown #37135  
Chris Wormdahl - Forensics Evidence Division

**Digital Image Management System (DIMS) Asset Numbers Mentioned:**

L6P80129 - Still image of a closed eye needle screwdriver  
L6P50022 - Cell phone video of motel 6 video

**Summary:**

On June 24th, 2021 Officer Curtis Brown was involved in a deadly force encounter with Michael Townsend who was armed with a closed-eye needle screwdriver. This report documents the release of an image of the screwdriver and a video of the deadly force encounter to the media by the PIO.

**Narrative:**

On June 25th, 2021 I was contacted by PPB PIO Sergeant Kevin Allen. Sergeant Allen told me I was being directed by Chief Lovell to release an image of the weapon Michael Townsend was armed with and a video from the Motel 6 capturing the shooting incident. I contacted Chris Wormdahl and asked for a non-watermarked image of DIMS asset number L6P80129 for media release. Wormdahl emailed me the requested image and I forwarded it to Sergeant Allen.

I next directed Detective Travis Law to make a copy of the Motel 6 surveillance video obtained from Detective Wright with the Gresham PD. Detective Law made a copy of the video, placed it in a sealed envelope, and provided it to me to turn over to Sergeant Allen. Instead of releasing this version of the surveillance video from the Motel 6 the decision was made by the PIO's Office and the Chief to release a video Detective Beniga took of the surveillance footage with his bureau issued phone. Detective Beniga took this video at the scene of the shooting and placed it into DIMS, asset number L6P50022. I returned the unopened envelope containing the surveillance footage to Detective Law to maintain in his case file.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #46**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |   |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/26/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/26/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/27/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|   |                                     |
|---|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)      | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/26/2021 1658 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>SPENCER GEHRING INTERVIEW |                                     |

Involved Officer:

Officer Curtis BROWN, DPSST #37135  
Work Address: 449 NE Emerson Street  
Portland, Oregon 97211  
Work Phone: (503) 823-5700

Deceased Suspect:

MICHAEL RAY TOWNSEND  
Male/White, DOB: 08/19/1980  
Oregon SID #: [REDACTED]  
Address/Phone: Unknown

Witness Interviewed:

SPENCER GEHRING  
Male/White, DOB: [REDACTED]  
Work Address: 926 NE Weidler Street  
Portland, Oregon 97232  
Work Phone: (503) 823-3700  
(Portland Fire & Rescue Station 13)

Detective Mentioned:

Detective Jeffrey PONTIUS, DPSST #32530  
Homicide Detail, Assist

DIMS

Audio-recorded interview of SPENCER GEHRING (Asset: L7Q50059).

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

SUMMARY

This report document the interview of witness SPENCER GEHRING from Portland Fire & Rescue, regarding his observations of the Officer Involved Shooting that occurred on June 24, 2021 in the parking lot of the Motel 6 located at 518 NE Holladay Street.

NARRATIVE

SPENCER GEHRING from Portland Fire & Rescue (PF&R) Station 13 was identified as a potential witness during this investigation. I interviewed SPENCER GEHRING by phone on July 26, 2021 at approximately 1531 hours. Prior to starting the interview, I had activated my digital recorder. Because the interview was recorded in its entirety, and later transcribed, what follows is a summary of SPENCER GEHRING's statements.

On the evening of June 24, 2021, SPENCER GEHRING and three of his coworkers in Engine 13 were pulling up to the intersection of NE Grand Avenue and NE Holladay Street from the south. SPENCER GEHRING was driving. PF&R personnel from Truck 13 and police were in the parking lot of the Motel 6. One of his engine mates mentioned that he saw an officer in the parking lot drawn his gun. SPENCER GEHRING then observed an officer fire two gunshots. His view of the motel parking lot was obscured. He did not observe what the suspect was doing. I thanked SPENCER GEHRING for his time, concluded the interview, and deactivated my recorder.

On July 26, 2021, I transferred the recording of the interview of SPENCER GEHRING to the Digital Image Management System (DIMS) where it is retained as evidence (Asset: L7Q50059).

For a verbatim account of the interview of SPENCER GEHRING, please refer to the associated recording and transcript.

Refer to the Follow-Up reports by Detective Pontius for information on the interviews of the other Engine 13 personnel present during the incident.

Nothing further.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #47**

|   |                                     |   |                                  |   |
|---|-------------------------------------|---|----------------------------------|---|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)   |                                     | <b>RANK</b><br>DETECTIVE                |                                  |   |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>DETECTIVE: HOMICIDE DETAIL |                                     | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>1-INVESTIGATOR, LEAD |                                  |   |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>07/28/2021              | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>07/28/2021       | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>07/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>HUGHES, MICHELE M |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>LAW, TRAVIS W (42652)       | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>07/28/2021 1041 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>ADDITIONAL MEDICAL RECORDS |                                     |

NARRATIVE

Additional medical records for MICHAEL TOWNSEND were obtained pursuant to Grand Jury subpoenas. Senior Deputy District Attorney Nathan Vasquez provided me the records at his office on the morning of July 28, 2021 and we proceeded to Grand Jury A. The records were sealed in three separate envelopes. I presented the records to Grand Jury A and they authorized me to open the records. The records are maintained with the case file, and a copy of the records will be provided to DDA Vasquez.

Nothing further

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL****FOLLOWUP REPORT #48**

|   |   |   |                                  |                                       |
|---|---|---|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| <b>ASSIGNED TO</b><br>POWELL, HEATHER C (33027) |   | <b>RANK</b>                                   |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ORG UNIT</b><br>FORENSICS:                   |   | <b>CAPACITY</b><br>2-FORENSIC UNIT PROCESSING |                                  |                                       |
| <b>ASSIGNED ON</b><br>06/24/2021                | <b>ASSIGNED BY</b><br>POWELL, HEATHER C | <b>SUBMITTED ON</b><br>06/24/2021             | <b>APPROVED ON</b><br>06/29/2021 | <b>APPROVED BY</b><br>DUNBAR, ROBIN L |

**NARRATIVE**

|  |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| <b>AUTHOR</b><br>POWELL, HEATHER C (33027) | <b>DATE/TIME</b><br>06/24/2021 2230 |
| <b>SUBJECT</b><br>FED                      |                                     |

**EVIDENCE:****PER #A121297**

- Item #1: Glock 19 handgun (S/N: BGVE366) & one 9mm round from chamber
- Item #2: magazine from duty weapon with thirteen 9mm rounds
- Item #3: magazine with fifteen 9mm rounds; from top pouch
- Item #4: magazine with fifteen 9mm rounds; from bottom pouch
- Item #5: taser with two cartridges (S/N: X30002AC8)

**NARRATIVE:**

On 06/24/21, I responded to an officer involved shooting at 518 NE Holladay. At the location I met with Sgt. Smith, Sgt. Dunbar, Criminalist Outhaythip, and Criminalist Jakubauskas. I was asked to meet with detectives to assist with photographing and collecting Officer Brown's (#37135) duty weapon.

I met with Detective Law and Detective Pontius at the 600 block of N Grand. Using a Nikon D700 camera, I took overall digital photographs of Officer Curtis. Next I photographed and collected Officer Brown's duty weapon with one round in the chamber and a magazine with thirteen rounds. Next I collected a magazine with fifteen rounds from his top magazine pouch and a magazine with fifteen rounds from his bottom magazine pouch. His taser with two cartridges was also collected. These items were listed on PPB Property Receipt #A121297.

I also photographed Officer Brown's' secondary hand gun, the 9mm round from its chamber, and its magazine with ten 9mm rounds.

The items listed on PPB Property Receipt #A121297 were placed in the PPB Property Room via the FED outgoing locker.

The photographs were entered into the PPB Digital Imaging Management System (DIMS).

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASECASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597**CONFIDENTIAL**

| PROPERTY REPORT - EVIDENCE          |                    |                             |                        |                                   |   |                    |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|--------------------|
| PROPERTY REPORT #<br>706514         |                    | SUBMITTED ON<br>06/25/2021  |                        | SUBMITTED BY<br>GUEVARA, REYNALDO |   |                    |
| RELATED EVENTS<br>GO 42 2021-171597 |                    |                             |                        |                                   |   | RELATED ITEMS<br>1 |
| ARTICLES                            | STATUS<br>EVIDENCE |                             | TAG #<br>42706514-1    |                                   | ARTICLE<br>YDOCUM - Items listed under Y or not listed in Article Name Dictionary |                    |
|                                     | MAKE               |                             |                        | MODEL                             | COLOR   | VALUE<br>1.0       |
|                                     | # PIECES<br>2      | SERIAL NUMBER(S)<br>UNKNOWN |                        | OAN                               | DESCRIPTION<br>CRIME SCENE LOG  |                    |
|                                     | RECOVERED DATE     |                             | RECOVERED VALUE<br>0.0 | RECOVERED LOCATION                |   |                    |

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

CONFIDENTIAL

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4362043) CRIME SCENE LOG



## PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

## PRIMARY CRIME SCENE LOG



CASE NUMBER: 21-171597 LOCATION: 513 NE Holladay St.

**ALL PERSONS ENTERING THE CRIME SCENE MUST BE SIGNED IN**  
(NO Entry without Scene Supervisor approval)

| NAME                            | DATE / TIME    | AGENCY / ASSIGNMENT | CRIME SCENE LOG OFFICER / # | DATE / TIME  |
|---------------------------------|----------------|---------------------|-----------------------------|--------------|
| 1. Guevara # 60587              | 6/24/21 / 1936 | PPB                 | Guevara 60587               | 6/24/21 1936 |
| 2. Elias # 29338                | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 3. Taylor # 37607               | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 4. Crocker # 47705              | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 5. Silverman # 50814            | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 6. Brooks # 52757               | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 7. Hill # 36236                 | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 8. Marrs # 52826                | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 9. Williams # 46260             | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 10. Gibbons # 60189             | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 11. Pak 38995                   | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 12. Fox # 47552                 | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 13. StaHoff # 55057             | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 14. <del>med</del> Lewis. 46507 | " / "          |                     |                             |              |
| 15. Mike STAROPOL               | 8:08pm         |                     |                             |              |
| 16. Will Atchison PPA           | 2012           | PPA                 |                             |              |
| 17. Ryan REAGAN                 | "              | PPA                 |                             |              |
| 18. Jim H6 hrl                  | 2017           | PPA                 |                             |              |
| 19. Winkel # 51850              | 2021           | PPB                 |                             |              |
| 20. Smith 50653                 | 2023           | Fed                 |                             |              |

**SUBMIT COMPLETED FORM WITH SPECIAL REPORT TO THE LEAD INVESTIGATOR**

Pg. 1 of 2

N/Homicide/Sgt Admin/Crime Scene Log

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597



PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

PRIMARY CRIME SCENE LOG



CASE NUMBER: 21-171597 LOCATION: 518 NE Holladay St.

**ALL PERSONS ENTERING THE CRIME SCENE MUST BE SIGNED IN**  
(NO Entry without Scene Supervisor approval)

| NAME                  | DATE / TIME  | AGENCY/<br>ASSIGNMENT | CRIME SCENE<br>LOG OFFICER / # | DATE /<br>TIME |
|-----------------------|--------------|-----------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|
| 1. Dunbar #479650     | 6/24/21 2023 | Fed Acting<br>LT      |                                |                |
| 2. Brown #18632       | 2024         | DA City Attorney      |                                |                |
| 3. Jakubauskas #46056 | 2030         | Fed                   |                                |                |
| 4. Uthaythip #24970   | 2030         | Fed                   |                                |                |
| 5. Davill #28647      | 2036         | Hum. Detective        |                                |                |
| 6. Tanker #           | 2053         | ME.                   |                                |                |
| 7. Powell #33027      | 2054         | Fed                   |                                |                |
| 8. Beniga #36906      | 2107         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 9. Herzler #43572     | 2107         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 10. Vaquez #014437    | 2139         | DA office             |                                |                |
| 11. Corona #41753     | 2218         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 12. Merrill #35227    | 2218         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 13. Law #42652        | 2226         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 14. Pontius #32530    | 2226         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 15. Foote #43493      | 2226         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 16. Traci, Armbruden  | 2226         | Public safety lab     |                                |                |
| 17. Santos #29573     | 2228         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 18. Samora #51733     | 2256         | Detectives            |                                |                |
| 19.                   |              |                       |                                |                |
| 20.                   |              |                       |                                |                |

**SUBMIT COMPLETED FORM WITH SPECIAL REPORT TO THE LEAD INVESTIGATOR**

Pg. 2 of 2

N/Homicide/Sgt Admin/Crime Scene Log

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4365011) INTERVIEW WITH ANTON SVIDENKO 06-24-21

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
ANTON SVIDENKO**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Sharp:** This is Detective Sharp along with ANTON...

**Svidenko:** SVIDENKO.

**Sharp:** ... SVIDENKO. Uh, we are currently at Emanuel Hospital, uh, within my police car, parked in front of the emergency entrance. Uh, today's date is 6/24/2021. Uh, the approximate time is 9:00 PM. And, uh, ANTON, do you understand this interview is to be recorded?

**Svidenko:** I understand.

**Sharp:** Okay. The purpose of this interview is to, uh, get a witness statement from ANTON who is a part of Medic 323. And, ANTON, if you can, uh, can you spell your la, first and last name? We'll kinda go over all the formalities of your name and birthdate and a good mailing address and phone number for you first.

**Svidenko:** Okay. So, uh, my name is ANTON, A-N-T-O-N, SVIDENKO, S-V-I-D-E-N-K-O. Uh, date of birth is April 22<sup>nd</sup>, 1997. Uh, my mailing address is 8998 Southeast Chloe Lane, Happy Valley, Oregon. And a good phone number for me is 503-863-8205.

**Sharp:** Okay. And, ANTON, how are you employed?

**Svidenko:** Uh, well I'm, my employer is AMR, uh, here with nom, Multnomah County. I'm with, uh, Medic 323. I'm a junior paramedic along with, uh, my partner, uh, RUSSEL COOLEY who's a lead medic here. Um.

**Sharp:** And does a junior paramedic mean in train, like, you're in your training rotation. Or you're-

**Svidenko:** Mm, negative. No. Uh, it's just our roles, how we do things.

**Sharp:** Oh, okay.

**Svidenko:** So my lead medic is in charge of the ambulance whereas, um...

**Sharp:** Oh.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 2**

**Evidence:** ...we both take calls. Um. Uh. We take turns. But the lead medic has more responsibility over the, the, the ambulance and, um, how things go...

**Sharp:** And...

**Svidenko:** ...throughout the call.

**Sharp:** ...what was his name, who you were partnered up with tonight again?

**Svidenko:** Uh, my partner is RUSSEL COOLEY. It's, uh, R-U-S-S-E-L C-O-O-L-E-Y, COOLEY.

**Sharp:** Okay. And was there any other paramedics with you tonight?

**Svidenko:** Uh, we also had our intern, DAVID, with us.

**Sharp:** Okay. An intern.

**Svidenko:** Yup, Paramedic Intern.

**Sharp:** Okay. And what's his role?

**Svidenko:** Uh, his role is just to observe, learn, and do his skills.

**Sharp:** Okay. Okay. Does DAVID have a last name, do you know?

**Svidenko:** I do not know his last name.

**Sharp:** Okay. And where is your AMR base of operation out of?

**Svidenko:** We're, um, our operation base is off of 2<sup>nd</sup>, um, and Ash Street, if I'm not wrong. But it's on a, near to Burnside.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** 2<sup>nd</sup> and near to Burnside. Or...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...(unintelligible).

**Sharp:** And, uh, you're wearing, uh, what I would call paramedic clothing, dark blue B.D.U. style bands with a lighter blue top button up short sleeve with, uh, marking of AMR paramedic as patches on your left side and a Oregon seal with paramedic on your right sleeve. So, uh, the reason for descript, to give that

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 3**

description is to show that you were in a uniformed capacity being a paramedic. Is that correct?

**Svidenko:** Correct.

**Sharp:** Okay. Was RUSSEL also wearing a similar uniform?

**Svidenko:** That's correct.

**Sharp:** Okay. How 'bout DAVID?

**Svidenko:** DAVID has his own intern, uh, paramedic uniform. Uh, he's all black with, uh, um, the, uh, NCTI, uh, writings on his top left chest.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And, um, his full name, I believe. I can't recall his clothing. But, yeah, it's, it's all black...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...clothing.

**Sharp:** Would you say that's also easily identifiable, like, his outfit? Or is he more subdued?

**Svidenko:** Mm, well by, identifiable by who?

**Sharp:** Like, identifiable as a, like, uh, general public, would they know he's a paramedic?

**Svidenko:** I do not know if the public would know.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** What would that say if, if they read the, the writings on his shirt, it would say Paramedic Intern. So...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...that's...

**Sharp:** Sure.

**Svidenko:** ...how would you unde, identify his, uh, role...

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 4**

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...in our, uh-

**Sharp:** So what time did you begin your shift today?

**Svidenko:** We begin our shift at 6:30 PM and we end our shift at 6:30 AM.

**Sharp:** Okay. And, obviously, the reason you're speaking with me is there was an incident involving a use of force by a Portland Police officer and that incident is where the specifics of this interview will go. Can you, uh, detail how that call came out?

**Svidenko:** Absolutely. Uh, right when we started our shift, uh, our first call was this call.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Uh. I, um, I'm not sure which, when we exactly got the, the, the call.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** But, um, about, like, 10 or 20 minutes after we got on shift we, uh, we got a call. So after seven sometime. And, um, our call was Code 3 for a suicidal, uh, psychiatric patient who is high on meth. He requested, he had a screwdriver but he stated that he put it away and he was waiting for us in a lobby. He also requested police to be on scene. And that's where we responded on scene.

**Sharp:** Okay. So to clarify that, the caller was the suicidal person or it was somebody else?

**Svidenko:** Uh, I, I believe it, it was, the caller was the suicidal patient.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** He was requesting-

**Sharp:** And he, and he requested-

**Svidenko:** To go to the hospital...

**Sharp:** To go to the hospital. But, but he-

**Svidenko:** ...for suicidal ideation.

**Sharp:** But he requested the police as well?

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 5**

**Svidenko:** I, if, uh, if I'm not wrong...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...that's, that's what I-

**Sharp:** That's your mem-

**Svidenko:** That's what I remember from reading the notes...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...uh, for the call.

**Sharp:** And you mentioned something about he was armed with a screwdriver. Did you know that in the call?

**Svidenko:** In the, in the call it said, uh, well we were, like, the last unit...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...one of the last units on scene 'cause we were coming from, uh, 60<sup>th</sup> and Burnside.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Um, so, 'cause we arrived, uh, we were first cancelled 'cause the subject was doubtful whether or not he was wanting to go to the hospital or not, stay home. So it was kinda, we were trying to figure out what's the situation was.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** So, uh, a lot of doubts.

**Sharp:** So when you mean cancelled, was there other medics...

**Svidenko:** Yeah. So-

**Sharp:** ...arriving before you?

**Svidenko:** So we had a fire-medic, we had a fire crew, uh, Truck 13, if I'm correct.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** So they were-

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 6**

**Sharp:** And that's Portland, Portland Fire?

**Svidenko:** Yup, Portland Fire. They were first on scene so they were, uh, evaluating this, uh, patient, um, seeing how things are.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And, um, as we pulled up on scene, uh, Portland Fire kinda told us the subject does not want to go to the hospital so there's no medical need. And then the subject, I think he waved at us to come back and we kinda came back and started talking to him.

**Sharp:** Now, le-let's, uh, slow that down right there. Uh, so you arrive on scene. Can you describe the scene to me? Uh.

**Svidenko:** Oh. Oh, absolutely. Uh.

**Sharp:** Uh, like-

**Svidenko:** My apologies. Uh.

**Sharp:** No, no worries.

**Svidenko:** So it was a, uh, I think it was a motel or apartment complex.

**Sharp:** Do you remember the address?

**Svidenko:** No.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** No, no, no.

**Sharp:** Okay. Uh, but a motel, did you say?

**Svidenko:** Uh.

**Sharp:** Wh-

**Svidenko:** Uh, either motel or a hotel. I just...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...I can't recall. It was just too much information.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 7**

**Sharp:** And where did you guys park?

**Svidenko:** We parked right in a driveway as you, uh, pull into the complex.

**Sharp:** Okay. And was there other people already on scene other, other than PFB Number 13?

**Svidenko:** Yes, the police was on scene.

**Sharp:** Do you remember how many police cars?

**Svidenko:** I believe there was, like, two units on scene and then the third one pulled, uh, along with us when we came. So...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...maybe, like, three units on scene...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...of, uh, police.

**Sharp:** But two initially.

**Svidenko:** Two initially.

**Sharp:** And then, possibly three or a third one you remember-

**Svidenko:** Then the third one came.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Yup.

**Sharp:** And then, so now there's, for my clarity, there's already a firetruck there, already a couple police units there. Uh, and do you mean two police cars or two police officers?

**Svidenko:** Two police cars.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Yup.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 8**

**Sharp:** So, and then you said, uh, yourself and, uh, and you guys, also, I should've asked this. Uh, do you drive a, uh, ambulance?

**Svidenko:** Ab-absolutely.

**Sharp:** Okay. Um, and then you arrive. Was there any other ambulances there?

**Svidenko:** No.

**Sharp:** Okay, so that was just you.

**Svidenko:** So it was us, so it was, uh, 323, our ambulance unit.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** Uh, me, RUSSEL, and our intern, DAVID. And then on scene, there was already a, uh, um, a fire unit, uh, Portland Fire. And there was two police cars and, uh, two police officers on scene, um, questioning the subject.

**Sharp:** Okay. So, and where was the subject at when you f-first arrived?

**Svidenko:** Subject was sitting on the stairs.

**Sharp:** Uh, were the stairs out, outside of the...

**Svidenko:** Outside.

**Sharp:** ...hotel?

**Svidenko:** Yup, outside.

**Sharp:** And would these stairs be, like, described as, like, an entrance to the hotel? Or were they...

**Svidenko:** And entrance...

**Sharp:** ...somewhere-

**Svidenko:** ...to the rooms 'cause there's a stairway and then, uh, a balcony that leads to the individual doors.

**Sharp:** Okay. And can you describe how he looked in, in good detail when you first saw him?

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 9

**Svidenko:** Uh, subject, he was sitting on stairs wearing all re, uh, black, excuse me. He was wearing all black and he had, uh, tattoos everywhere, the two sleeves. And, um, I can't recall if he had tattoos on his face.

**Sharp:** Sure. Well let me take you back one step. Uh, was he a white male?

**Svidenko:** White male.

**Sharp:** Okay. Uh, bigger, smaller guy?

**Svidenko:** About my size, like, 5'10".

**Sharp:** Okay. So white guy, about 5'10". Do you know how old he appeared?

**Svidenko:** He appeared to be in his ff, early forties.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...I wanna say.

**Sharp:** Early forties. How 'bout his hair? Can you describe, uh, his-

**Svidenko:** I believe he was bald.

**Sharp:** Okay. And you already mentioned numerous tattoos.

**Svidenko:** Yes.

**Sharp:** You, and I thought I heard you say sleeves.

**Svidenko:** Yup.

**Sharp:** So which would indicate tattoos from as far as you could see on his arms.

**Svidenko:** Yup, I recall that clearly because I was, uh, doing IVs.

**Sharp:** Okay. And you started to say he was wearing something black. Do you remember what he was wearing?

**Svidenko:** Uh, let's see. That was a great question. I, I could be wrong on this. But I believe it was a black tank top...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...and black jeans.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 10

**Sharp:** Okay. That's fine. Okay. So you've described him now. Uh. How was he acting when you first arrived? And we can kinda go into how he acted throughout it. But when you first arrived, what was he doing, what could you, did he have anything with him?

**Svidenko:** So he did not have anything with him. His hands were unarmed. He was sitting on the stairway, uh, staircase and he was, uh, speaking to, uh, one of the fire crews, uh, when we got there. And the, wh, his affect was shh, um, eh, uh, eh, it, uh, it appeared like he was calm but, like, suicidal. Like, uh, just, just had that appearance. He wasn't, like, you know, aggressive or combative at first. He was just very, like, depressed, suicidal, and just, um, it appeared to me he was high on meth.

**Sharp:** What would make you say he was high on meth from your terms?

**Svidenko:** Well the way he was, um, speaking to us, his speech and his, uh, his movement. It was more, like, hyperactive...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...but calm.

**Sharp:** So for the purposes of the recorder, you were kinda demonstrating with your hands really quick twitchy movements, almost shaking like.

**Svidenko:** N-not like shaking, like, it was just, he was just, um...

**Sharp:** Like-

**Svidenko:** ...unsettled.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** He couldn't, like, just sit still if, if I, if I recall correctly.

**Sharp:** Okay. And from your experience, that give, gave you an indication that they're ev-even though it was also in the call but an indication that, uh, methamphetamine may be a substance that he'd used.

**Svidenko:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Plus his, uh, pupils were kinda big too. So...

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 11

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...could-

**Sharp:** Good observation. So you're there and you're watching PFB, uh, somebody at PFB talking to, do you know who that was?

**Svidenko:** Um.

**Sharp:** Or do you-

**Svidenko:** That's my first time seeing them.

**Sharp:** Okay. So somebody from PFB was talking to him. And were they close to him or long ways away from him? Or?

**Svidenko:** Uh, let's see. We were, um, let me see. So the, initially the fire, uh, the fire-medical who was speaking to the subject, he was, like, maybe a foot away from him whereas the, um, the officers were kinda little bit, um, maybe, like, couple feet away from him, kinda not too close as, uh, not too close to the subject, um, as compared to the fire-medical that was speaking to him. Um. Yeah. So.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Just couple feet.

**Sharp:** And then what kinda, how did that conversation progress? And kinda take me step by step how this thing goes.

**Svidenko:** Okay. So the conversation, uh, when we arrived on scene, me and my intern, we went to observe and, uh, evaluate the subject. Um, I was standing a foot away from the subject. I was leaning against the, uh, the st, the, the pole that was next to the staircase. And, um, my intern was next to me. The fire-medical was speaking a foot away from the subject. And it was, um, it wasn't, it didn't feel hostile, the conversation didn't feel hostile. We were just trying to figure out what the situation was...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...whether or not the subject wanted to go to the hospital for his suicidal ideations. And his tone was, uh, calm. Um. But it appeared like he was delusional and he was very doubtful, didn't know what, what to do.

**Sharp:** Okay.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 12**

**Svidenko:** Um.

**Sharp:** So when you say seemed delusional, what would, uh, make you say that?

**Svidenko:** Like, like, in terms of, um, in terms of, uh, like, his speech and his, like, he didn't know what, what, what, what would, like, the next step would be. Like, he, it was very hard for him to, like, create, uh, make, uh, a decision. Uh, sorry, sorry. We're talking about the delusional.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** Um.

**Sharp:** Well and your, that detail helps as well. And that sometimes can lead back to what you're saying. But what I mean by delusional, was he, sometimes some would say delusional thoughts, you know, you could, they're saying, seeing things that aren't there or they're not comprehending certain things.

**Svidenko:** I...

**Sharp:** S-

**Svidenko:** ...couldn't really tell if there was a visual hallucinations or auditory hallucinations. But it was, it was more, like, in terms of, like, uh, cognition...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...like, thought wise. It was just, he felt, it just appeared that he felt like uncertain and doubtful whether to stay, whether to go. And then he kept on, during conversation, he kept on, like, um, trying to reach for his left pocket but then he was, he was either going for it and then not going for it, going for it, not going for it. It was kinda like in his action, his actions where he just, not appropriate. Like, he wasn't...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...really there.

**Sharp:** Was-

**Svidenko:** If that makes sense.

**Sharp:** No, it does. So you're talking to him and you described being pretty close to him.

**Svidenko:** Absolutely.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 13**

**Sharp:** And how long did that closeness and that interaction happen?

**Svidenko:** That's a really good question. Um. Maybe, uh, five minutes, somewhere around five minutes.

**Sharp:** And, and during that five minutes is kinda what we're discussing now. Uh. You, you know, he's, you're trying to communicate with him. Do you remember any of his specific, you know, thoughts or specific things he was saying during this five minutes of observing him and talking to him?

**Svidenko:** Let's see. He was ss, he was answering the fire-medical's questions. And he was replying to us, if I recall correctly in, like, answers.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** Because we were asking him questions of does he normally feel suicidal or does he feel suicidal because of, uh, um, because of meth usage today, is he, did he take his normal dose or is this a higher dose than usual. And he was answering yes to these questions.

**Sharp:** Okay. And when you mean dose, do you mean methamphetamine?

**Svidenko:** Yeah. Absolutely, yes.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Correct.

**Sharp:** And was that clear to him as well do you believe? Like, when the PFB was asking the questions, was he saying methamphetamine or was he saying dose of something else? Or?

**Svidenko:** Well meth. He said, if I recall curly, correctly, he said meth.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** He's higher than usual on meth than...

**Sharp:** Okay. And, oh, and then, uh-

**Svidenko:** ...(unintelligible).

**Sharp:** And you may have answered it and sorry for interrupting. Uh, when he, when you guys, when PFB was asking questions and you're listening to this, it sounds like,

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 14**

do you remember how ya, he answered those questions, how the subject answered these?

**Svidenko:** Uh, his tone was, um, wasn't loud. It was, um, it was a normal tone.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And he wasn't, like, he didn't appear to be agitated when he was answering the questions, more like on a calmer side. Or, I, I can't recall this.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** But, um, yeah. His, um, wh-wh-wh, can, can you repeat the question again?

**Sharp:** No. It was just specific to the meth use. Did he an, how did he answer the meth? And I think you answered that. You said yes, he used meth and he admitted that?

**Svidenko:** He, the subject ad-admitted meth usage...

**Sharp:** Okay. And, uh-

**Svidenko:** ...on the scene.

**Sharp:** And I heard you say more than usual. Did he say that or is that just how you took his answer?

**Svidenko:** Uh, I, I believe the PFB, the fire-medec quest, uh, questioned the subject...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...whether or not it's a higher dose than usual for today and the subject agreed.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** He said yes, a higher dosage than usual of methamphetamine. And, um, yeah. And that's...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...he feels, uh, more suicidal...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...than usual.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 15**

**Sharp:** Now you mentioned, uh, he was reaching for his left pocket. Uh-uh, what was that going on?

**Svidenko:** So as, uh, the fire-medic was speaking to the subject, uh, the subject, he was answering the questions that were being questioned to him and he kept on, uh, having these, like, repetitive behaviors where he would just, uh, look at the fire-medic and then maybe kinda glance at the police officer. Uh, so he was s-speaking to the fire-medic, uh, like, normally.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** But, like, when he was looking at the police officer, he didn't kinda like the presence of, of police officers.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** So he kinda was reaching, kept on trying to reach for his left pocket which had a screwdriver in there...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...as we, uh, as it was revealed...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...um, moments later. But he, he tried to reach about three or four times...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...for the left pocket and we kept on telling him no, don't, don't touch, don't touch your pockets, stop, stop.

**Sharp:** Do you remember who told him not to touch his pockets?

**Svidenko:** Uh, the police officers, the fire-medics, um, everyone was telling him just stop what he was doing, no more reaching for the pocket. And he was, he, he kept on, um, saying oh, okay, that's, that's a good decision, that's, that's a good, that's a good decision, yes, yes.

**Sharp:** Who was, who was saying the-

**Svidenko:** Uh, the subject.

**Sharp:** Okay.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 16**

**Svidenko:** The subject, after being told to not do that, he kept on sa, he said, uh, he replied saying, um, that's a good decision or, um, that's a good thing. Or, he kinda, he was being told to not to do it and then he kinda, um, uh, agreed to not do it but he kept on doing it...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...repetitively.

**Sharp:** How did that make you feel?

**Svidenko:** Well from the, the subject's, uh, condition plus all the ff, other factors plus his repetitive, um, repetitive behaviors of reaching to the pocket, it just made me feel, like, something's gonna happen. Uh, that's my, well that was my gut feeling.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And at that point, I stopped leaning against the pole and I was kind of being vigilante, kinda cautious because, uh, from my experience, um, things did not, um, go well. But, yeah. So-

**Sharp:** But your, your, your senses gave you a warning. I believe...

**Svidenko:** Something's not right.

**Sharp:** ...you said caution and something not, something not right.

**Svidenko:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** And you backed away from him a bit?

**Svidenko:** Uh, I didn't back away. I just quit...

**Sharp:** Or you moved-

**Svidenko:** ...leaning. I was, I was, I was ready to, you know, get away from the scene or some, if something's gonna happen.

**Sharp:** Okay. Okay.

**Svidenko:** Because we have, um, a potentially dangerous subject...

**Sharp:** Mokay.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 17**

**Svidenko:** ...in front of us that's appearing to be very high. Well he even clarified that he was...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...feeling more higher than usual. So with that kinda altered, uh, mentation, uh, usually it's correlated with, you know, combative behavior, from my experience.

**Sharp:** Okay. So you were, some of alarming was worried that you thought he might become combative...

**Svidenko:** Absolutely.

**Sharp:** ...or something to that extent. And then, okay. So you said he reached for his pocket three to four times.

**Svidenko:** Abs, yup.

**Sharp:** And, uh, did, was he told don't reach for his pocket every time?

**Svidenko:** Yup.

**Sharp:** Okay. And he, you said during that he would say that's a good decision. And did he actually remove his hand from his pocket? Or-

**Svidenko:** Yeah, yeah, yeah. After, after our verbal instructions, he, um, st-stopped reaching for hi-his left pocket. And then maybe, like, 20 or 30 seconds later, he would do it again. He would...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...be told to not, he would stop, and then 30 seconds or later-

**Sharp:** So when that stops happening, this, now he's reaching for his left pocket, uh, you said you stood up, got off the pole, put yourself in a little bit of a cautious state of mind to be ready for something. Uh, am I paraphrasing that correctly?

**Svidenko:** Correct.

**Sharp:** Can you see what everybody else was doing at this point? Uh, meaning, did the fire, where was the fire guy, where were the policemen at this point?

**Svidenko:** So we were standing, we were, we were all standing. And after he was repeatedly reaching for his pocket, we were kinda given a hint of, like, you know, to kinda be very careful in the situation.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 18**

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** And, um, and we tried to clarify with the subject whether or not he wanted to be transported to a hospital and he was very, like, indecisive and didn't really know what to do, whether to stay in his, uh, apartment and kinda, like, uh, let this high go away...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...or, uh, be transported to the hospital where, um. So he was, he wasn't, he was just answering questions.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Like, yes or nos. And very indecisive. Um, yeah, he kept on, um, at one point he wanted to, like, take off his, uh, tank top because it was hot but he didn't. Um. He wanted to do it, he said it verbally but then he, like, behavior wise, he, he tried to take it off but he didn't take it off. Um. Those kind of behaviors are kinda, uh, hints.

**Sharp:** Okay. Alright. But now ya, uh, it obviously came to a ss, a point where you said he was reaching for his, hi-his pockets. Uh, what happens after he does that and he follows the commands?

**Svidenko:** Follows the commands and then...

**Sharp:** And then-

**Svidenko:** ...does it again 20 to 30 seconds later.

**Sharp:** Okay. Then what happens after that?

**Svidenko:** Uh. So after our evaluation, um, what, let's see. After, uh, our evaluation, uh, so I believe one of the fire-medics or fire crews or, uh, police officers, um, asked a question, final question whether or not he needs us at this time or wants to be transported. I can't re-really remember who said it, how, how it was being said. But then, like, the subject kinda said no, he does not and kinda he wanted to stay at the hotel, if I recall correctly.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** And that's when we started to kinda say oh, okay, so, okay, so you wanna s-stay at the hotel.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 19**

**Svidenko:** And we kinda, like, start to back off, slightly started to back off. And that's when, uh, a sui-situation be, escalated very quickly.

**Sharp:** Okay. So-

**Svidenko:** S-

**Sharp:** Yeah. And feel free to, uh, continue.

**Svidenko:** Um, so after the questioning, we, subject appeared to made a decision to stay at his motel and kinda let the high go away. And afterwards, we started to back off slowly and then he didn't have any other questions. And he, he sat and he kinda looked, I believe he looked at the police, police officer...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...because he didn't like their presence. And that's when he finally reached for his, um, he, he had, like, he, I was, I was standing maybe, like, couple feet away from him...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...while everyone was backing off. And I was kinda situated behind the subject whereas the, the fire crews and the, the police officers were, uh, in front of him.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** And I was kinda, like, to his right side, to his back. And that's when I was, like, looking at him and it appeared that he kinda, once everyone was kinda backing off slowly, he didn't have any questions, he kinda was looking, staring at the police officer. And he kinda became tense, his muscles became tense and he looked at the police officer and he had this look of, um, not a good look.

**Sharp:** Yeah.

**Svidenko:** And that's when, that's, that's, that's from his behavior, uh, his appearance, that's when I started to kinda start taking steps to my side 'cause something's gonna happen. And that's when he, uh, reached for his pocket finally and he reached for the pocket, he grabbed out the, it appeared to me that it was a screwdriver because...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...there was, uh, there was a pointy, uh, pointy object with a handle and he grabbed it like a, like a, like a weapon...

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 20

**Sharp:** Yeah.

**Svidenko:** ...at the handle. With-

**Sharp:** Okay. You're showing a tight, closed fence, fist.

**Svidenko:** I believe it was his left hand or...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...right hand but he was, uh, uh, holding it tightly. And when he was holding it tightly, he was looking at the police officer and he started to charge at the police officer. And we, immediately, everyone was telling him to stop, stop, stop and he did not. Um.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Uh, he did not stop, he did not, uh, comply with our commands. And that's when, um, the subject became very close to the police officer. That's when he had to defend himself and others by shooting the subject, I think it was twice. He shot him twice.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And that's when the subject collapsed on the ground.

**Sharp:** Okay. So what I might have you do if you're okay with it, uh, could you draw me a quick diagram of kinda just base, really basic, just with where...

**Svidenko:** The su-

**Sharp:** ...he was at, where you were at, where the PFB was at? 'Cause you described it in pretty good detail but it'd be nice to have it on a-

**Svidenko:** Like, which, during which time?

**Sharp:** Uh, just kinda in general. And you can kind of...

**Svidenko:** Okay.

**Sharp:** ...use arrows for when you're leaving and I'll give you my notepad here and let me know if you need the light on.

**Svidenko:** Um.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 21

**Sharp:** (Unintelligible)

**Svidenko:** Let's see. Okay. So I'm not a great drawer but-

**Sharp:** And just a nice overhead view.

**Svidenko:** Yeah. So let's just say, this is, like, um. So we drove from here. There's, like, a parking lot here and then there's, like, these. So we drove, so there was, like, train tracks here. And then we parked. So fire was parked adjacent to the curb.

**Sharp:** And if you wanna just put PFB to label that.

**Svidenko:** And then I drove, parked right here.

**Sharp:** And you can put 323. Or. Thank you.

**Svidenko:** Then there was, right in front of the police vehicle.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** And another police vehicle.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And then the staircase was here. So it's. And subject was, how do you wanna?

**Sharp:** Uh, you could use a-

**Svidenko:** Like-

**Sharp:** You could a ss, whatever, like, a...

**Svidenko:** Stick figure?

**Sharp:** ...SB or a stick figure for him.

**Svidenko:** Or, like-

**Sharp:** Or just a star, just a basic, that even works too.

**Svidenko:** Subject. And then he was sitting. And then there's this pole. Um. I was leaning against this pole next to him. And, um-

**Sharp:** Just use an X for you, that sounds, I mean, I'll know where you're at.

**Svidenko:** So X right here.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 22

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Against the pole.

**Sharp:** And where was the PFB guy? And the police officers talking?

**Svidenko:** So-

**Sharp:** And you can just-

**Svidenko:** The fire-medical was right here.

**Sharp:** So right in front of him.

**Svidenko:** And the PFB was here, here, and then there was fire here, another fire here and then my intern was here. And this is, uh, like, we were under the balcony

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** So.

**Sharp:** Wh, and where were the two police?

**Svidenko:** So-

**Sharp:** And you can put PD or, or police or whatever is easiest for you. Okay. So they were behind the firemen and the medicals?

**Svidenko:** Yup.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And me and fire.

**Sharp:** So from your, uh, map that you're drawing, it looks like there was, or how many fire personnel were there?

**Svidenko:** Um, usually they have, like, four.

**Sharp:** Okay. So there was quite a few of them out there though during that interchange.

**Svidenko:** Like, three or four fire.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 23**

**Sharp:** Okay. Alright. And then when he charged, I'm assuming he just ran toward the police officer?

**Svidenko:** Yeah. But, but when he actually charged, we were kinda, 'cause initially we were kinda right here.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** Where, the fire-medical was in front of the subject, speaking to him. The police was behind the fire-medical that was speaking to the subject.

**Sharp:** Uh-huh.

**Svidenko:** And then when he was actually charging, we were maybe, like, he was here and then we were kinda, like, right here. The-there were, like, police...

**Sharp:** Uh-huh.

**Svidenko:** ...along with the firemen. They were kinda, 'cause we were, they were backing off...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...at that point. And then when they saw him charging, that's when they start to back off even more and that's when, uh, police, uh, shot him.

**Sharp:** Okay. Alright. Well-

**Svidenko:** Hopefully that, uh, clarifies things.

**Sharp:** Oh, do you mind, actually since you did, you drew that, uh, could you sign it. And then, uh, and if you don't mind dating it for me as well.

**Svidenko:** So.

**Sharp:** And if you want, just print your name underneath it so I'm sure you have a signature that most of us can't read. And today's if you, it is the 24<sup>th</sup>.

**Svidenko:** Okay.

**Sharp:** 6/24 of '21. Alright. Thank you. And then-

**Svidenko:** Oops, sorry.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 24**

**Sharp:** Oh, no worries. And now just a, a few more clarifying photos and then, uh, you can ask me any questions you have of me. But you said it a few times and you detailed it, detailed it. But I just wanted, uh, when you, I just wanna make sure we're on the, that I understood you correctly. So when he pulled out the knife, you described him having some tense muscles and it seems like you're saying he was fixated on the police officers from even your...

**Svidenko:** Uh-

**Sharp:** ...vantage point.

**Svidenko:** It appeared to me.

**Sharp:** Did he say anything?

**Svidenko:** No, it was more of a, I wanna hurt or kill you type of behavior.

**Sharp:** Okay. And how could you tell that.

**Svidenko:** Based on his, um, muscle tense, uh, appearance and he was fixed on the police officer like he wanted to do some-something bad to him. It just has, like, this look on his...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...face expression. Um.

**Sharp:** And it changed from what he was, what he had earlier?

**Svidenko:** Yeah. Absolutely.

**Sharp:** Okay. So you can say you saw an obvious change in his behavior?

**Svidenko:** Absolutely.

**Sharp:** Okay. And just to make sure I got the words right, he ch, got, he stood up and you said charged. But what does charged mean...

**Svidenko:** Well...

**Sharp:** ...if you had to describe it?

**Svidenko:** ...sprint. Try, try to, uh...

**Sharp:** Uh-

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 25**

**Svidenko:** ...he wanted to sprint from the staircase to the officer to get, to close distance as fast as possible.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Uh.

**Sharp:** So you said the, you said the word, uh, sprinting as fast, so he quickly covered that ground between, uh, where he, when he got up to where the police officer was at?

**Svidenko:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** And from what I recalled you saying there was multiple warnings for him to stop?

**Svidenko:** Absolutely. It was-

**Sharp:** Do you remember who said all those warnings?

**Svidenko:** At least probably everyone said that.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Because things were, uh-

**Sharp:** Did you give any warnings specifically?

**Svidenko:** Uh, uh, if I recall collect, correctly, yes.

**Sharp:** Okay. And then you said he got close to the officer. Could you give a little better detail of what close means?

**Svidenko:** Okay. So at that point, like, a frame of time, I was, uh, so the thing that I actually saw was when he become very tense, his face expression and affect changed and he reached for the pocket, that's when I kinda knew to kinda run away. And, 'cause I was kinda behind the subject...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...'cause I knew where it was going to so I had to get away from the subject.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** So I started running to the right and as I was running I was kinda looking to my left.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 26**

**Sharp:** No, don't worry. He just dropped something.

**Svidenko:** And, um, and, um, as I was running, there was a, an obstacle that prevented me seeing how close the subject got to the police officer.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** The last thing I remember is him trying to sprint with the screwdriver in his hand at the police officer.

**Sharp:** Okay. And your describing your, with your arm kinda up at an angle where you could see the point...

**Svidenko:** Yeah, it was pointing-

**Sharp:** ...very similar to-

**Svidenko:** It was definitely pointing, metal object.

**Sharp:** So the metal object pointing toward the, the way he's running.

**Svidenko:** Absolutely.

**Sharp:** And, again, tense muscles and meaning that he's aggressive, and aggressive look.

**Svidenko:** Combative.

**Sharp:** Got it. Okay. So when you, but when you say close, he was obviously, by the description you did in the map, he'd already gotten up and he made, he'd made progress toward the police officer as you're in a, kinda getting out of the way. And then you had something that you bumped into so you didn't see exactly how close but obviously it was closer than...

**Svidenko:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** ...it was. And then after the shooting, what happened?

**Svidenko:** Uh, after the shooting, that's when the scene became very dangerous because there was a lot of people. People started coming out from their hotels or motels, I don't know what place that was.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** So they, uh, there was at least 10 people in the balcony recording with the phones.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 27

**Sharp:** Mm.

**Svidenko:** And at this point, this, this is a very dangerous environment to be in so we had to quick act, uh, um, sorry, um, act quickly...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...and, uh, uh, get the patient. Um, uh, so patient collapsed and my instincts were telling me that their, there could be another shooter on scene because, you know, the police shot a subject. That's when we had to get away from the scene. Uh, subject was laying supine on the ground. Um, police backed off. Uh, we were all backed off. And then when we saw the, the scene was, um, somewhat safe for that time of frame, that's when, uh, I, excuse me, actually I grabbed the gurney right away when the, because I, I sprinted to my right...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...under the balcony along with my intern. We sprinted and I looked that the, I heard a stop, stop, uh, the subject didn't stop and then that's when the two shots went off.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** And I knew, like, the first thing I did was ran, uh, run, sprint to the ambulance...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** ...grab the gurney. And I grabbed the gurney. And I, we were scanning the situation, if it was, um, safe to, uh, if, if it was safe or not safe. We kinda, uh, hid behind the, uh, uh, trashcan barrier, um, I think it was a trashcan area where...

**Sharp:** Sure.

**Svidenko:** ...it just had a wall. We hid behind that wall with the gurney. And everyone was evaluating the scene. And maybe like 30 seconds, we, we hid maybe for, like, 20 or 30 seconds. Um, very little. We just hid. And then that's when we decided to rush to the scene, uh, cut the patient's clothing. Uh, we got the clothing off, we put him, uh, put the patient on the gurney, um, uh, using the tarp, the lift tarp that we have.

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Svidenko:** We lifted him on the gurney, put him in the gurney, strapped him in, um, rolled him to the ambulance, loaded him up. We decided not stay on scene because we

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 28

needed to transport him as soon as possible. So as soon as we loaded him up, we started to drive to Emanuel...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...which was three minutes away, around three minutes away so it was a very, uh, fast transport.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And, do you want me to describe what happened...

**Sharp:** Yeah.

**Svidenko:** ...in the back of the ambulance?

**Sharp:** Sure.

**Svidenko:** And at that time, uh, my, our, uh, intern was sitting in the airway seat and he was getting ready to intubate the patient. Um. So he was getting his equipment ready. And that's when we started going, uh, driving to Emanuel. My role was to aid the, the fire-medical and the intern on what to do and help them with the equipment. I was helping with the equipment. I was putting the defibrillator pads on the patient and we checked the pulse. He had a pulse initially. Um, but he stopped breathing. It appeared that subject had an entrance and exit wound. Uh, entrance wound on his left abdomen, lower quadrant. And exit wound on his lower right abdomen. And then he had a, another bullet hole in his left axillary region where it went, uh, through the chest and had no exit wound.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** So my impression was he possibly had the bullet go through the heart and the lung and we're expecting hemothorax. And, uh, let's see. He was bleeding a lot. Um. There was minimal blood. And ta-ta-ta, and then, um, so we didn't even use the, uh, stop the, uh, the bloodflow.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And we needed to prioritize our, uh, our, uh, um, our execution on securing an airway, uh, by the means of intubating the patient and having the vascular access. So my intern got the two intubations done. The first intubation they did, they were kinda uncertain whether or not the tube made it inside the trachea or not. Um, my impression that it did. But they decided to, uh, uh, redo the intubation a second time. And, um, so, yeah. They were prioritizing the airway. So my intern and the fire-medical, they were both prioritizing the airway while I was giving them the

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 29**

equipment and at the same time I needed to do an I, um, IV on the patient. I looked for, a grabbed his left arm, I was looking for any veins at the arm level, the forearm, the hands. There were, I couldn't see veins because there was a lot of tattoos on the hand. I started to palp the, the hand, the arm and the forearm for the veins, could not feel any veins. So I decided not to waste any time. I grabbed the drill and I, um, gained a vascular access, uh, via the intraosseous route. So, uh, I drilled the patient in his, uh, proximal head of the humerus. So I got the vascular access and as soon as I got the vascular access we were at the hospital.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And that's, and that's, that's when the patient, uh, lost a pulse. He was pulseless and he was apneic, uh, but we were breathing for him. But he lost pulse, he was in a pulseless electric activity, uh, algorithm. Um, let's see. And that's when we, what-

**Sharp:** Oh, no, that's fine.

**Svidenko:** That's fine? And that's when we arrived to the Emanuel.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** And we, uh, um, rode the patient straight to the OR. And, um-

**Sharp:** Then Emanuel staff takes over at that point?

**Svidenko:** Yup.

**Sharp:** Okay. Alright, ANTON. Do you have any questions for me or anything else you think that's important for me to know about it, about the situation?

**Svidenko:** Um. I don't think so.

**Sharp:** Okay. Uh. I'll leave you my business card so if you do, uh, have any questions or you, anything comes up and you need to contact us, you could, you have a means to do so. Um. It seems like from your statement, uh, you saw that there was a incident occurring. And do you feel like the officer was justified in using the force?

**Svidenko:** Absolutely.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** Absolutely.

0625 6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 30

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** H-he's, the subject wh, had a clear intention of suiciding. He, initially, he had no plan but, um, it appeared he wanted to suicide by police force.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** So he wanted to seriously injure, uh, our crews, fire, uh, PFB's crews or, um, he was hostile combative and we, um, the officer had a justiviable, justifiable reason to, uh, shoot the subject...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Svidenko:** ...to, in terms of self-defending himself and the crews around him.

**Sharp:** Okay. Okay. Uh, I'm gonna go ahead and turn of the recorder and end our interview. It is approximately 9:49 PM and we're going to end the interview.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062821/0830, S. Hubbard

0625.6 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368113) INTERVIEW WITH TRAVIS BLEVINS 06-29-21

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 29, 2021**

**Interview with  
TRAVIS BLEVINS**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021

Page 1

(Phone ringing)

**Blevins:** Hello.

**Pontius:** Hi is TRAVIS there?

**Blevins:** This is.

**Pontius:** Hey, TRAVIS this is Detective Pontius with the Portland Police, how're you doing?

**Blevins:** I'm doing fine.

**Pontius:** Hey, are you able to talk for maybe 10 minutes about the officer involved shooting a couple of, a couple days ago?

**Blevins:** Yes I can talk.

**Pontius:** Awesome uh, I've already talked to, to JACOB and he kind of gave me a rundown.

**Blevins:** Okay.

**Pontius:** I just wanted to check with anybody who might've seen something that uh, actually occurred there and I noticed on the video surveillance that Engine 13 was driving by at the time so I wanted to get...

**Blevins:** ...yeah, correct.

**Pontius:** So what do you remember about what was going on? Why were you guys in the area and what did you see?

**Blevins:** So we had just cleared a phone uh, cleared a call and we were just taking one of our normal routes back. Hit a red light, saw that the truck was still on, on that call and, and I had known that they were on a behavioral call. Um, and we pull, we pull up to the red light, we're sitting there, I, I, we're looking out the window, we see the, you know four guys from the truck crew. Um, we see the officer. I, I, you know I know there was ambulance in the parking lot um, I don't know if they were AMR medics that were standing next to them or not at the time, but I, I wa- I never saw the, the suspect or, or the, the patient. Um, you know it looked like

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021  
Page 2

from, from where I was uh, in the rig it looked like it, they were behind a car, it looked like they were sitting on the steps, it's just what I assumed.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Blevins:** Um –

**Pontius:** And, and I, and am I understanding correctly there was a car that might've been in your way?

**Blevins:** Yeah it was a white car that was blocking the, the person. So all I saw was the, the crew, the, the police officer and they were all looking down towards the, the, the steps is where I assumed the, the patient was sitting.

**Pontius:** Okay and then what happens?

**Blevins:** So then all of a sudden I see everybody kind of just back up and I, and I saw the officer uh, you know reach for his uh, gun and then pull it out and then I see the guy all of a sudden gets up and is charging towards the, the cop and then they were, what I saw was two shots fired.

**Pontius:** And did you hear the shots?

**Blevins:** Yes.

**Pontius:** Okay, did you see if the uh, patient or suspect if he had anything in his hands while he was uh, charging towards the officers?

**Blevins:** Um, no I could not uh, I could not tell from, from where I was sitting. He, he looked like he was just kind of, almost kind of coming at him sideways um, and it looked like his hands, you know may have kind of been in the air. Um, but I did not see anything in his hands.

**Pontius:** Okay. Did you...

**Blevins:** ...we were, we were, we were probably, you know 50, 60 feet from, from them.

**Pontius:** Sure. Did you hear anything that was occurring?

**Blevins:** I did not.

**Pontius:** Okay. Anything else that you saw out there?

**Blevins:** No, I mean it, it all happened pretty, pretty quickly um, and, and like I said we, we, the, the light had turned, turned green for us. We, I saw the, the truck crew, they basically took off towards the, the truck to get uh, medical equipment. Uh,

0630.5jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021  
Page 3

we pulled over to the side of the road, we radioed the truck officer to see if they needed any, any assistance and then we left.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Blevins:** 'Cause they did not need any, any assistance.

**Pontius:** How far away do you think the officer was from the person charging him when you heard the two shots?

**Blevins:** Less than 10 feet. You know somewhere in there.

**Pontius:** Okay and where were you positioned at in the, in the engine?

**Blevins:** So I was on the um, driver's side in the back. We call that the nozzle position.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Blevins:** So I was behind the driver.

**Pontius:** Okay and who else was with you at the time, do you remember?

**Blevins:** Yes the engine was um, in the backseat opposite me was JAKE GARLAND um, our driver that day was - um -

**Pontius:** Was it MITCH or SPENCER?

**Blevins:** Uh, so yeah SPENCER GEHRING was the driver and MITCH KELLER was the officer.

**Pontius:** Okay so driver and officer means uh, front passenger?

**Blevins:** Uh, correct.

**Pontius:** Okay. After this all occurred did you hear any of the other three people who are on the engine say anything that was different from what you remember seeing?

**Blevins:** No.

**Pontius:** Okay. Awesome, I appreciate it. Let me get a little bit of information from ya, I've got your first and last name, what is your date of birth?

**Blevins:** Okay, [REDACTED]

**Pontius:** And this is a good number for you

0630.5jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021  
Page 4

**Blevins:** Yes.

**Pontius:** Perfect, I appreciate it TRAVIS.

**Blevins:** Alright, you're welcome.

**Pontius:** Okay, take care.

**Blevins:** Have a good day.

**Pontius:** Bye.

**Blevins:** Bye.

(Call disconnected)

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 063021 / 0941 T. Bradshaw

0630.5jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368114) INTERVIEW WITH MITCH KELLER 06-29-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 29, 2021**

**Interview with  
MITCH KELLER**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021

Page 1

**Pontius:** Hello, Detective Pontius.

**Keller:** Hi this is MITCH KELLER, you just called, gave me a call, I believe about the uh, the case we saw on the fire rig.

**Pontius:** You betcha, yeah so I'm just call, calling uh, all four of you guys that were on Engine 13 and my understanding is you guys were passing by at the time this occurred, is that right?

**Keller:** Yup, yeah we were stopped at the intersection uh, just across the way from where the whole thing happened.

**Pontius:** Okay, MITCH how do you spell your last name?

**Keller:** KELLER, K-E-L-L-E-R.

**Pontius:** And what is your date of birth?

**Keller:** [REDACTED]

**Pontius:** [REDACTED]

**Keller:** Yes.

**Pontius:** Okay. So uh, as you pulled up to the intersection what did you see?

**Keller:** Uh, I just saw uh, kind of a stagnant scene I guess. Uh, cops were there uh...

**Pontius:** ...hold on just a sec.

**Keller:** We were there, yeah go ahead.

**Pontius:** I'm sorry MITCH, go ahead.

**Keller:** Uh, yeah so sorry our, our crew was on-scene. Uh, I can't remember specifics of how many cops but I remember seeing at least one of them sitting there. I believe we had one pulling past us on the side and maybe coming up to the scene, if I remember correctly. Uh, seemed pretty docile and um, un, uneventful I guess was...

**Pontius:** ...okay...

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021  
Page 2

**Keller:** ...was my interpretation of what was going on when we pulled up.

**Pontius:** Okay. What happened as things progressed?

**Keller:** Um, I wasn't really paying a whole lot of attention to it and then I heard someone say something, looked over and all of a sudden uh, all I could see uh, was the individual that had what looked like a knife but, you know 'cause of the later I, you know saw it was a, a shiv of some sort of like a tire tool I believe is what I was told, but anyways, from my point of view it looked like a knife or something like that. Uh, lunging forward and swinging it. Um, you know it was kind of flailing it looked like to me. Um, and then a progression of people backing up and then I saw the individual continued to progress forward. Um, from my point of view I couldn't tell who they were coming at exactly. You know I have since seen the released tapes so I know he was coming more at that, the officer uh, now that I've, you know seen that instead of the point of view I had.

**Pontius:** Sure.

**Keller:** Uh, and then I saw the individual uh, taken down with what I believe was two shots I remember thinking, I can't remember if that's what I saw on the video also but I remember thinking two shots were fired.

**Pontius:** Okay and that's what you heard?

**Keller:** So –

**Pontius:** Or did you see that?

**Keller:** Um, I thought I heard.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Keller:** Two pops um, I don't know if I saw the, the trig- you know we were far enough away I didn't see a, a trigger pull uh, but I was looking in the cops general direction. I couldn't see a slide moving or tre- you know what I mean, I couldn't see that level of detail.

**Pontius:** Right, okay.

**Keller:** So.

**Pontius:** Um, did, were you able to hear anything that was occurring, other than the shots?

**Keller:** No, no we were too far away to hear any of the –

**Pontius:** Okay.

0630.4jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021  
Page 3

**Keller:** Uh, what was being said or anything of that nature.

**Pontius:** Okay. Do you know about how far away the person that you thought had the knife was standing from the officers?

**Keller:** Uh, no 'cause I didn't have a great look at the person until he sprung up and it happened so quickly. I, I'd say if you guys were trying to get distances really the, the video footage would be the better uh, you know what I mean, the better indicator. Uh, ev-everything seemed close and then it just kind of went by quick so I, I wouldn't say I'm great reference for specific distances.

**Pontius:** And what was your position in the truck?

**Keller:** Um, I'm an officer so I sit in the engine, I sit in the front right position so that I would've been one of the two closest to the incident. I have a driver that would be in a driver's seat and I sit on, you know what I mean the passenger side front.

**Pontius:** Who was the driver of that that day?

**Keller:** Uh, I think SPENCER was driving for me, GARRIG, GEHRING um, if I'm not mistaken.

**Pontius:** That, that name has been brought up so that sounds right. Do you remember who was in the backseats?

**Keller:** Um, yeah BLEVINS was back there, TRAVIS BLEVINS and then um, oh sorry I'm drawing a blank on my medics name right now. Um - he's not, he's not with us every day, a traveler. Um, shit, sorry to catch me in a moment and I'm not thinking of it um -

**Pontius:** Got uh, JACOB?

**Keller:** GARLAND, yes.

**Pontius:** JACOB GARLAND?

**Keller:** Yes. And I can't remember which one was in which seat. I can't remember who was closer to the incident from the two in the back now. I was, yeah you know I'm not gonna speculate 'cause it'll be in our rec- it'll be in our information if you want to get the precise. I'm just -

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Keller:** Can't remember off-hand now.

0630.4jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021  
Page 4

**Pontius:** Uh, since uh, the shots had been fired and you guys drove away did you hear anyone else on the truck discussing anything that they might've seen that you didn't?

**Keller:** Uh, my truck, so the truck is the rig that was on-scene, we were the engine, as far as us...

**Pontius:** ...(unintelligible)...

**Keller:** ...specifically or – okay, sorry I just wanted to make sure you weren't talking about the other, other crew or something.

**Pontius:** (Unintelligible) your guys' terminology.

**Keller:** Yeah, yeah, no, no worries, sorry I wasn't trying to point, point out for you on, on the truck. Ans-answering you how you wanted it. Um, uh, no I don't think anything else was said about it other than, I mean we obviously all saw shots fired. Um, we saw an individual coming forward with a sharp object. Um, I didn't think there was really anything else from that scene uh, at that point we pulled forward and pulled, what I was trying to do was get us past and out of range if there were more shots. At this point I had no idea if there was more people, more victims, you know what I mean, I didn't – I didn't know the whole scene uh, and then I radioed the truck just to see if there was any additional need for us to join their call but kind of try to get out of line of shot because there was more danger going on at that point in time. Just not, you know not really our um, our cup of tea so -

**Pontius:** (Chuckle).

**Keller:** Other than, you know what I mean.

**Pontius:** Yeah.

**Keller:** It's your, your guys' lane, the medical, you know us but so –

**Pontius:** MITCH is there anything else about what you saw or observed that you think I should know about?

**Keller:** Um, let's see – I can't think of anything off, off-hand. Um, but, you know, yeah other than I just saw that individual closing distance on, on either the crew or the cop, like I said I, I now know it was more on the cop, in that direction, or at least that's how I've seen it in the video. Um – but yeah that's about, about all I know.

**Pontius:** Awesome.

**Keller:** So our –

0630.4jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 29, 2021  
Page 5

**Pontius:** Appreciate your time MITCH.

**Keller:** And I think our, yeah is that all, all you need, hopefully that was helpful for you so –

**Pontius:** That was perfect, thank you very much.

**Keller:** Okay.

**Pontius:** Okay you take care.

**Keller:** Were you able to get a hold of, were you able to get a hold of the rest of the crew and stuff too or?

**Pontius:** So I am uh, missing one person and I think he might be on maternity leave.

**Keller:** Oh, um-hm, yeah SPENCER is on maternity leave right now so –

**Pontius:** Yeah.

**Keller:** But I would think he should still be answering his phone, you won't really catch him at a station for a little while so –

**Pontius:** Okay, yeah I had called his phone number, it went right to voicemail and I left a voicemail so I'll just wait for him to, to give me a call back, I don't want to interrupt him if he's on baby leave.

**Keller:** Okay.

**Pontius:** Okay MITCH, thanks so much.

**Keller:** Okay, well feel free to reach out if you need anything else. Hope-hopefully that's helpful for you guys so –

**Pontius:** Definitely, thank you very much.

**Keller:** Alright.

**Pontius:** Alright, bye.

**Keller:** Bye, talk to you later, bye.

(Call disconnected)

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 063021 / 0910 T. Bradshaw

0630.4jpo

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368116) INTERVIEW WITH DAVID PERVERE 06-24-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
DAVID PERVERE**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Traynor:** Okay, it is June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2021. It's approximately 2100 hours. This is Detective Chris Traynor of the Portland Police Bureau. Uh, I am sitting in Medical Rig 323, AMR Medical Rig 323, uh, on an officer-involved shooting. Uh, with me, uh, in the rig is?

**Pervere:** My name is DAVID PERVERE, that's spelled D-A-V-I-D, last name PERVERE is spelled P-as in Peter, E-R-V- as in Victor, E-R-E.

**Traynor:** Okay, and, uh, DAVID, if I could have you just acknowledge that this thing I'm pointing at is a recording device?

**Pervere:** Um-hm. That is a recording device.

**Traynor:** Okay, the only thing this isn't, is a camera...

**Pervere:** Okay.

**Traynor:** ...so if you say, he went that way, and you point, it will not see that, and I may end up asking you, hold on a second, what you mean by that.

**Pervere:** Okay.

**Traynor:** Um, uh, it's pretty sensitive, so you don't have to yell, but...

**Pervere:** Alright.

**Traynor:** ...with the noise going on from the equipment back there, and the fan up here, may have to speak up.

**Pervere:** Okay.

**Traynor:** Uh...

**Pervere:** Sounds good.

**Traynor:** ...in a little bit louder than normal tone. Um, so DAVID, uh, as I said, we're sitting in, uh, Rig 323, and are you employed by AMR?

**Pervere:** I am not employed by AMR, I am a paramedic student. I'm affiliated with College of Emergency Services, they're...

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 2

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...out in Clackamas, and this is the rig that I've been assigned to, to complete my internship for my paramedic program.

**Traynor:** Okay. So, uh, tell me a little bit about, uh, what your responsibility is on this particular rig?

**Pervere:** My responsibility as of right now, is to, I have to complete a certain number of hours for my paramedic program, and then I also have to complete skills, so it's to apply all the knowledge in, in a practical sense.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** For the internship. Assist and then eventually, uh, gain experience running calls.

**Traynor:** Okay. So, uh, as far as tonight's incident was concerned, were you, you know, in police jargon, were you merely a ride-along or are you an active participant, if a person needs medical treatment, are you expected to actively participate?

**Pervere:** Um-hm. I am expected to actively participate in...

**Traynor:** So even...

**Pervere:** ...medical treatment.

**Traynor:** ...even though you describe yourself as an intern...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...you're expected to, to perform the duties of, uh...

**Pervere:** Yes, of a paramedic.

**Traynor:** ...of a paramedic, okay.

**Pervere:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Okay, so, uh, as far as tonight's, uh, incident was concerned, can you tell me about what you f-how you first heard about the call?

**Pervere:** We were dispatched on our computer here in the center console, um, we received the call and we were, mm, I'd say probably about, like, a mile or two out, so we had just started our shift for the evening...

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 3**

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...and then we were dispatched from the computer, and we, that's how we heard about the call.

**Traynor:** So what time, uh, did your evening start, what time did your shift start?

**Pervere:** Our shift starts at 1830.

**Traynor:** And how late does it go?

**Pervere:** It's a 12 hour shift, so it goes until 6:30 AM.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, you pointed at the computer-aided dispatch...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...the terminal you have here...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...uh, and I see there's a call up on the screen, is this...

**Pervere:** Yes.

**Traynor:** ...the same call?

**Pervere:** This is the same call, yes.

**Traynor:** Okay, and, uh, just for the record, the call is assigned, uh, Number RP21, uh, 56903, uh, it was dispatched by Call Taker Number Four, uh, it's described as Alarm Level One, and it is, uh, sending you to 518 NE Holiday Street, uh, on what is described as, uh, 25B6 Psych slash Behave...

**Pervere:** Behavioral...

**Traynor:** ...slash, so Behavioral, so can you tell me, in your own words, and I, I recognize that you may not...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...know for sure, but...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...do you-did you have a sense about what that meant?

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 4

**Pervere:** Yes, the Psych Behavioral gave us a sense of what we were generally expecting, that it may have involved, uh, drugs, it may have involved a psychiatric, essentially something that's gonna alter the behavior of an individual.

**Traynor:** Okay. Now, uh, uh, did you or your partners, did you discuss anything en route to this call, or do you, do you guys not, is that something that...

**Pervere:** We discussed...

**Traynor:** ...you people don't do?

**Pervere:** ...a little bit, there were a couple of notes that we went through, so we did see the note on the call saying that individual had admitted to, or, had informed dispatch somehow that he had taken methamphetamine...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...and so we discussed, briefly, not exactly what treatment plan was going to be, but just to give us a better i-idea of what we were coming in-what call...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...we were going to.

**Traynor:** Now are you able to manipulate the screen, are you able to...

**Pervere:** I am unfamiliar with their...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...system here.

**Traynor:** Uh, so are you able, so I recognize ER, that says 1937 ER, in, in police jargon, ER means En Route. Uh, does that sound about right?

**Pervere:** Uh, I'm familiar with that, but again, this is a, I'm not super familiar with their...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...where everything is and how to operate this, so that would be...

**Traynor:** Okay. So, and I do see that the call was dispatched at 1904 hours, so 7:04 PM...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 5**

**Traynor:** ...does that sound about right?

**Pervere:** That sounds about right.

**Traynor:** Okay, so how long after the call was dispatched do you think you got there?

**Pervere:** We probably got there, I'd say right around the eight minute mark.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, what happened when you got there?

**Pervere:** When we got there, police and fire were already on scene, uh, we pulled up and the patient, or the individual, he wasn't next to police and fire, he was actually, what looked like to be heading back to what was his room, he was walking away, and initially we thought that we might be cancelled, so we stayed back, and we got a little bit of the details from the pol-or, my, uh, my preceptor, and his paramedic partner, they got a little bit more of the details of what was the nature, more nature of the call, and...

**Traynor:** What's, what's a preceptor?

**Pervere:** Preceptor is who's in charge of me during my internship, so he's...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...he's the one who oversees my skills, and so that's, he's, he's the, part of the reason that I can do the paramedic skills, he's...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...he's my evaluator.

**Traynor:** Uh, and what's your preceptor's name?

**Pervere:** RUSSELL COOLEY.

**Traynor:** Okay, and you mentioned there was another individual present, uh...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...what was his name?

**Pervere:** His name is ANTON, I'm unfamiliar with what his last name is...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...he's a, he and RUSSELL are paramedic partners on 323.

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 6

**Traynor:** Okay. Okay. So, uh, I'm sorry, I interrupted you, so...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...you said you arrived...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...it didn't look like you were going to be needed...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...and that, um, your preceptor, and I presume ANTON...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...did they leave the rig to go find out more, or did the police come up to you, or...

**Pervere:** Um, where we pulled up, police and fire were kinda standing around, we did exit the rig...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...and, but we were maybe, like, five feet away from it, so we hadn't gone off towards the patient to...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...make contact or anything, we had just kinda stepped out of the rig, and, and they, uh, were getting a coup-a little bit more detail on what had happened before we arrived.

**Traynor:** Okay. So did you hear any of the details provided to your colleagues?

**Pervere:** I did not.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, did they then return to the rig, or what happened?

**Pervere:** They briefly came back to the rig, because we were under, it was looking like we were gonna be no medical need...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...the patient didn't want to be transported, so we were gonna come back to the rig, and plan on going back into service, and then that's when, I didn't see who

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 7**

kinda brought him back up, if it was police or fire, but it's, then it sounded like the, then the individual was sitting on the bottom of the staircase, they, um, yeah, I don't know what side of the building it was, but he was sitting on the bottom and looked like he wanted to then be transported again, so that's when we re-exited the vehicle.

**Traynor:** So let me just ask, uh, for a little bit of clarification, so you said they s-the individual was sitting at the bottom of the staircase...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...is this something you saw yourself, or is this something that...

**Pervere:** I s-...

**Traynor:** ...the police reported to you?

**Pervere:** ...I saw him sitting at the bottom, I, what I had seen of the, before walking up to where he was seated at the staircase, I had seen him walking upstairs...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...what looked like, to the, what, the, uh, it looked like he was going back to his room...

**Traynor:** Gotcha.

**Pervere:** ...and then when I saw him again, he was sitting at the bottom of the staircase.

**Traynor:** Okay. And then what happened after that?

**Pervere:** So that's when fire, myself, ANTON, and police walked up, kept ourselves a safe distance away from him, but that's when we started to re-engage with the patient...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...kind of ask, hey, would you like to be transported, what's going on, what can we do, and that's when we started doing a little bit of our assessment of him, we didn't do any physical assessment, so we didn't put our monitor on to do blood pressure, or pulse, or anything like that, we hadn't done any hands-on, we were just...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...a verbal assessment of him.

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 8**

**Traynor:** And, and, uh, did, uh, your assessment include asking him questions, or just...

**Pervere:** Uh...

**Traynor:** ...your observations?

**Pervere:** ...the assessment, I was observing the whole time...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...it was mainly a, kind of a mix of fire and police, uh, police was most of it, because he, they were going over with him that if he wanted to be transported, we were still available to do that for him, but in order to be transported, they would just have to make sure, check his pockets to make sure that there weren't any weapons or anything dangerous, and it was just telling him that it's standard procedure.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** For it.

**Traynor:** So, uh, did, uh, did you hear him say he wanted to be transported, or was this, are you, are you gathering...

**Pervere:** I didn't...

**Traynor:** ...this from the conversation?

**Pervere:** I'm gathering this from the conversation...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...he didn't mention it exactly, uh, the police officers on scene were describing that if he still wanted to be transported, that...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...the procedure was to then go ahead and just check pockets for weapons or anything that could harm...

**Traynor:** Did you see him, or excuse me, did you hear him say anything at all?

**Pervere:** Um, I didn't hear him say anything, it's, he was very, I was maybe about eight feet back from him. It looked like he had moved his mouth a little bit, but he might have been talking very softly, I wasn't sure, I couldn't tell you if he was actually speaking or if he was just muttering.

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 9

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, the tone of the, you said the police were doing most of the...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...talking...

**Pervere:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** ...the tone of the officer or officers, uh, what was that?

**Pervere:** It was calm, I mean, it was assertive, just telling him that this is what the procedure would be, it wasn't any elevated tone or any anger behind it, but it was just laying out, in almost bullet-point fashion of...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...if this is the route that we wanna go, these are the steps that we need to take.

**Traynor:** Okay. And then what happened after that?

**Pervere:** So after that, he, he kept looking at the police officers for kinda clarification, 'cause he didn't exactly say if he wanted to be transported, so the police officers kept on informing-said-or, telling him, hey, if you wanna go to the hospital, we need to go ahead and check the pockets. And that's when he started to kinda paw at his pocket, and the police officers then informed him, they said, excuse me, we need you to stop, no-do not put your hands in your pockets.

**Traynor:** So I saw, and again, this isn't a camera, I saw...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...you take your right hand, and then pat your right pocket, is that what...

**Pervere:** He was...

**Traynor:** ...he did?

**Pervere:** ...he was actually patting his left pocket...

**Traynor:** His left pocket...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...okay.

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 10

**Pervere:** Yeah, he was patting his left pocket, and kind of pawing at it, he hadn't quite put his hand in, but he was getting his hand really close to putting it inside the pocket, and that's when both police officers just kind of stepped forward, still probably about, like, five feet away from him, just letting him know that, do not put your hands in your pockets.

**Traynor:** Okay. And what happened after that?

**Pervere:** So after that, he then didn't say anything, he got a very tense, I mean, um, he kind of just got, I w-wouldn't say flex, but he just got very rigid, uh, his face just got very stern and very serious, and that's when he actually did put his left hand in his pocket. He reached in and everyone stepped back, myself included, fire, and police were starting to step back too, again telling him, remove your hands from your pockets, and he pulled out a screwdriver from his pocket, and by that time I ha-was probably about ten to fifteen feet back, uh, retreating, and he was moving towards the police officers at this time, and then that's, that's the direction that he was going, police officers looked like they were backing up towards their vehicles, which were parked in the parking lot, and that's when I heard the first gunshot, and then I turned around and saw a second shot fired.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, so I think if I understand you correctly...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...that you heard, you heard one shot...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...you saw...

**Pervere:** Yeah I heard one...

**Traynor:** ...the second shot...

**Pervere:** ...shot, and then I was almost back to where our rig was in the parking lot, which was close to the main lobby...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...of the Motel 6, so I was close to our rig. I looked back, and the other officer was by the front bumper...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...thereabouts of his rig, and that's when I saw the second shot fired.

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 11**

**Traynor:** So, uh, when the second shot was fired, are you able to estimate how far the individual was from the officers?

**Pervere:** I could not see hi-uh, the, one of the police rigs were in, blocking my view, from seeing how far the patient was from the police officer.

**Traynor:** Okay. The, uh, patient, uh...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...uh, how far was he away from you when the second shot was fired?

**Pervere:** Oh, I would say 20 feet by this point, I was back...

**Traynor:** So...

**Pervere:** ...I was back by...

**Traynor:** ...so...

**Pervere:** ...our rig, yes, I, I had retreated...

**Traynor:** ...you had moved back...

**Pervere:** ...um-hm.

**Traynor:** And, uh, were you able to see what the firefighters had done, or what your colleagues had done, had they also retreated?

**Pervere:** So, yeah, my colleagues, my preceptor RUSSELL, he was already further back from the scene...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...initially, so he had retreated back towards the ambulance rig himself, and then ANTON, the paramedic partner who was, uh, a little bit closer, but, but the same general area that I was in, but we were...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...talking to him, he also retreated, and it looked like fire had gone back towards theirs, which they were parked on the street, so they were going back towards their truck.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, um, did you hear, uh, the officers say anything to him immediately preceding the shooting?

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 12

**Pervere:** I know that the officer did say something to him, but I was not actively listening, I, I did hear him, though, addressing the patient.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, could you tell by the tone, uh, had his tone changed?

**Pervere:** His tone had become just a little bit more elevated, it was still clear, and just assertive, but...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...it just, the tone really just changed in volume, just because of...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...trying to get the point across to him.

**Traynor:** Uh, and what do you think the point of the officer was, what, what could you understand from the officer's...

**Pervere:** Uh, the point of the officer was just for keeping the scene safe, so he was, again, just, the tone seemed like he was just trying to diffuse the situation, and trying to inform him what b-his actions could go forward, so that way...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...hopefully...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...he could go ahead and drop the screwdriver, 'cause at that point, it could still have been resolved...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...without shooting.

**Traynor:** The, um, screwdriver itself, were you able to see it?

**Pervere:** Mm, it was, I couldn't tell if it was sharpened or anything, so I couldn't tell if it was like, a Phillips or a flat head screwdriver, or if it had been sharpened, um, but I'd say, I think a black handle, I would say...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...but yeah, once I saw that I was, I had my back turned-or I was turned to the side, so I didn't have my back turned, but going...

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 13**

**Traynor:** You were...

**Pervere:** Retreating, getting out...

**Traynor:** Moving to a safe spot.

**Pervere:** Yeah, getting out of the way.

**Traynor:** Now, uh, the decision to, uh, to move back, to move to a safer location, is that something that AMR have told you, or was that simply something that you decided was the...

**Pervere:** That's something that...

**Traynor:** ...wiser thing to do?

**Pervere:** ...I decided, just to go ahead and take myself out of that situation, because I, I'm not gonna go ahead and try to subdue him...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...but that's something that it is discussed before, and it's something that's discussed in our training, that if there is a weapon present, that it's personal safety.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, would it, uh, be fair, or unfair of me to say that you felt, when he pulled out the screwdriver, that he was a threat to yourself? Or to the other, uh, medical...

**Pervere:** I...

**Traynor:** ...providers there?

**Pervere:** ...I felt once he pulled out the screwdriver, and just his body language of being more tense, and then also just the seriousness of the face, the scowl, it, he was very much a threat to any individuals that was on the scene there.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, and, uh, you described him, uh, being on the stairs...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...um, prior to the shooting...

**Pervere:** Yes.

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 14

**Traynor:** ...um, now is that location, if I remember correctly, isn't that location a motel?  
Or a hotel?

**Pervere:** It's a Motel 6.

**Traynor:** Motel 6.

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** Uh, were there other, um, occupants of the hotel, were you able to see other people...

**Pervere:** There was...

**Traynor:** ...looking out the doors, or the windows?

**Pervere:** There were a couple individuals who had seen the police cars there, and the ambulance, and the fire truck, so there was a couple individuals who were standing up on the upper level, and just looking, I didn't see anyone peering through doors. I saw for sure one person who...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...was on the upper level, who was looking, and then by the time the shooting happened, then there was a lot of the occupants...

**Traynor:** Were more people...

**Pervere:** ...had come out...

**Traynor:** So it's safe to say they were up, there were people in the motel?

**Pervere:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Okay. And then, um, you mentioned that you saw him sitting at the bottom of the stairs...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...uh, do you know which room was his, or if he was...

**Pervere:** I...

**Traynor:** ...gonna go back to his room...

**Pervere:** ...I don't...

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 15

**Traynor:** ...which room...

**Pervere:** ...know which room was his, it looked like he was staying on the second floor, so the...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...upper, but I did not know which room. He didn't, I did not see him actually try to open up a door or go to a door specifically, he just, the way that he was walking, it looked like he had just decided to go back to his room.

**Traynor:** Okay. Okay. So, um, I just want to clarify that, or make sure I understand...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...what you're saying, is that when you first come upon the scene, when you first see with your own eyes, this individual...

**Pervere:** Yes.

**Traynor:** ...uh, he's talking to the officers, the officers are, are being direct, shall we say, uh, but it's a calm situation, is that fair to say?

**Pervere:** So, are you talking when he's sitting at the bottom of the stairs, or...

**Traynor:** When he's at the bottom of the stairs, yeah.

**Pervere:** Yeah, at the bottom of the stairs, the officers are doing most of the conversation with him, but, yes, and they're talking in a direct, but calm, no elevation in the tone of the voice...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...just, yeah.

**Traynor:** And, uh, he reaches down for his pocket...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...and you describe his body language as changing, his facial features as, as changing...

**Pervere:** Um-hm. Yes.

**Traynor:** Um, uh, did you see, or, are you able to think of something that the officers did, that caused that, were they threatening to arrest him, for example, or...

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 16**

**Pervere:** There was no mention of arrest that I heard of, it was, the only thing that they were talking about was still just what needed to be done in order to be transported to a hospital.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** So it was still, much of the conversation was just for medical...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...treatment.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, and then, um, my final question, the, uh, was there anything that prevented him, I know you, you think that he was on the second floor...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...and I don't know which room was his...

**Pervere:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** ...um, but you, you're speculating he was on the second floor...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...was there anything that prevented him from turning around and going up to the second floor, was anyone blocking the...

**Pervere:** There was no one on the stairs above him, so he very well could have been, and they did ask him when he didn't respond, with, uh, yes, that he wanted to be transported, they did ask him, saying that, if you don't want to be transported, then you could just go back up to your room. There was no one above him on the stairs, so he very well could have gone back up the stairs.

**Traynor:** So, uh, is it fair to say there was nothing to prevent him going back to his room?

**Pervere:** Um-hm. Yeah...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...there was nothing to prevent him to go back.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, I can't think of anything else, uh, immediately, is there anything that you witnessed, you experienced, you heard, uh, that I haven't asked you about, that you think is important for me to know?

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 17**

**Pervere:** No, not that I can think of. I believe that, uh, you asked everything about what I saw.

**Traynor:** Okay. I, sorry, I do have one other question, so obviously, uh, there was an officer who, uh, shot, uh, did you see any officers with any other types of weapons, uh, you know, the orange shotgun that, uh, looks like a...

**Pervere:** Um, I did see, but after the shooting there was a third officer who had arrived on scene, I wasn't sure if, well, at least had walked up to the scene, I didn't...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...see him there r-originally it was just the two that I saw, but after the shooting, a third officer did come up and it looked like he had, it didn't look quite like a shotgun, it looked like it was maybe something to fire, like, a canister...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...for like, tear gas, right...

**Traynor:** Okay. But that, but that was after the shooting?

**Pervere:** That was after the sh-after the shooting, yeah, it's...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...I, I didn't see any weapons drawn until after I'd turned my head back on the second shot that I heard and actually...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...saw the firearm.

**Traynor:** And then, um, I'm assuming this, but I, I, I guess I should clarify with you...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...you said you s-you heard a shooting, and then you saw an officer shooting...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...um, um, were the, the shots in quick succession, like it was one officer...

**Pervere:** Very...

**Traynor:** ...or did it sound like it was...

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 18**

**Pervere:** It sounded like it was one officer, because they did sound in quick succession, so it was...

**Traynor:** okay.

**Pervere:** ...one shot, and then another shot immediately after.

**Traynor:** My final question, I promise...

**Pervere:** Um-hm. Yeah.

**Traynor:** ...how did you know he was a police officer?

**Pervere:** He was wearing a vest that did say, um, Portland Police, he, his badge was visible...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...on his vest, and so it, and on the back it had all the markings on there, and he, they were addressing themselves and talking to him.

**Traynor:** Okay. And then how did you know that there were firefighters there?

**Pervere:** I knew that they were firefighters because of their gear.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** Their, uh, their apparel that they had, they had shirts that had Portland Fire written on them.

**Traynor:** Okay. And then, um, I see you're wearing, uh...

**Pervere:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** ...black BDUs, and a black shirt that says...

**Pervere:** Yep. I, I have a shirt that says Paramedic Intern, with my name, and then I also have the...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Pervere:** ...school, and then the AMR employees are dressed in their AMR uniforms.

**Traynor:** Okay, and this is a fully outfitted ambulance, let's just...

**Pervere:** Um-hm.

0625.7 ctr


Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 19

**Traynor:** ...call it that.  
**Pervere:** Yeah.  
**Traynor:** Okay.  
**Pervere:** Yes it is.  
**Traynor:** Alright, uh, unless you've got anything else, I'm gonna end the interview.  
**Pervere:** I can't think of anything else right now.  
**Traynor:** I appreciate you taking the time to chat with me. It's approximately 2127, and we're done, thank you.  
**Pervere:** You're very welcome.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062521 / 1330, A. Chasteen 

0625.7 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368118) INTERVIEW WITH BRENT CHOPP 06-24-21

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**JUNE 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
BRENT CHOPP**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Traynor:** Okay. It is, uh, June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2021. It's approximately, uh, 22, call it, 43 hours. This is Detective Chris Traynor, Detective Jeff Sharp, both with the Portland Police Bureau. Also present is Officer, uh, Jim Habkirk from the Portland Police Association and with me is, uh, firefighter-

**Chopp:** BRENT CHOPP.

**Traynor:** Uh, BRENT, if I could have you for the record, 'cause this is gonna be transcribed, if I can have you just, um, spell your first and last name for me.

**Chopp:** Yup. First name's BRENT, B-R-E-N-T. Last name's CHOPP, C-H-O-P-P.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, as I mentioned, you are a firefighter with the Portland Fire Bureau.

**Chopp:** Correct.

**Traynor:** Uh, I'm assuming the outfit you're wearing right now is the same outfit you were wearing, uh, when you, uh, witnessed this incident?

**Chopp:** Correct.

**Traynor:** Um, what, uh, unit are you with?

**Chopp:** Truck 13.

**Traynor:** And how many, uh, firefighters are aboard Truck 13 on a typical call.

**Chopp:** Four.

**Traynor:** Is that how many were on the call today?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, how did you become aware of this particular incident?

**Chopp:** We had dispatched right after diner and we showed up here for a individual that was thinking about committing suicide.

0625.8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 2**

**Traynor:** Uh, is, uh, is that a, a call, type of call that you commonly go on?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Uh, is there anything you think about ahead of time, any plans you make, or do you play it by ear?

**Chopp:** Play it by ear div, dep-depend on dispatch. Um, we also know that police also get dispatched to these as well. It's always typical response.

**Traynor:** Okay. And besides, uh, your four, were there, uh, other people from AMR there?

**Chopp:** AMR showed up, yes, later after we arrived.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, so right now, we're parked, uh, across the street from 518 Northeast Holladay Street. It's marked as a Motel 6. Is that the location of the incident?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** And, uh, I see that your rig is parked, uh, basically on the, uh, north curb line, uh, north, immediately north of the parking lot. Is that where you parked when you...

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** ...when you arrived?

**Chopp:** Yes, it is.

**Traynor:** Okay. And did you arrive with lights and sirens?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Uh, did AMR arrive with lights and sirens?

**Chopp:** That I do not recall.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, who arrived first, yourselves or the police?

**Chopp:** We did.

**Traynor:** Okay. And when you arrived, uh, what did you see?

**Chopp:** When I arrived, I was the driver of the rig, um, I drove the front end of the cab. And so I arrived, uh, to the Motel 6, north side, and I noticed an individual on the

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 3**

northern side of the street on the MAX lines looking very suspicious, looking at us, glaring at us, getting close to the rig, trying to see what was inside the rig. So I told my officer, I'm gonna stay with the rig as the other three individuals went up to make contact with the manager at the Motel 6.

**Traynor:** Okay. And what happened after that?

**Chopp:** What happened after that is the individual that I was keeping an eye on, that was looking at our rig, he went around and walked towards the firefighters over there, they made contact with him and says, and they found out he was the individual that actually called 9-1-1.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, so, uh, can you tell me a little bit more? You said he, he looked suspicious, I think is the phrase you used.

**Chopp:** He-

**Traynor:** Just tell me a little bit more about...

**Chopp:** He-

**Traynor:** ...what, what made you say that?

**Chopp:** He look, he looked at us, glare at us, mouth words to us, um, try to get close to the rig to see what was inside of them.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** Um. Just kept, uh, just giving dirty looks to us.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh. And that made you concerned enough to at least stay with the rig?

**Chopp:** To stay with the rig. We've had people, uh, individuals steal stuff from the rig...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** ...when no one's there.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, and then, uh, what happened after that?

**Chopp:** Uh, like I said, he walked around, he made contact with the other three firefighters. They found out he was the one that, uh, called 9-1-1.

**Traynor:** Okay.

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 4**

**Chopp:** I then followed up. I's, no one was around the rig so I partnered up with everyone. And that individual decided to go to his room. Uh, do you want me to keep going with this?

**Traynor:** Yeah, keep going.

**Chopp:** Okay. And so they said, uh, so the individual went upstairs, was going to his room. They said do, do not go into your room. He then kinda listen, he abided the directions, came down and sat at the bottom of the stairs.

**Traynor:** Okay. So from what you could tell, his room was therefore upstairs?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, did, what was the individual's demeanor like?

**Chopp:** Uh, very agitated. You could tell he was un-under the influence of something.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, did you get any ini, any information from dispatch about, uh, what he might've been on or might've been under the influence of?

**Chopp:** Methamphetamine. I, I do not, I don't recall exactly what drug it was but there was something on board.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, and then what happened after that?

**Chopp:** Uh, police arrived as well. Um, AMR I think s-s-showed up sometime afterwards. All, all six of us, and it was the four firefighters, the two police officers, made contact with the individual, um, spoke to him, um, had conversations with him saying hey, we're trying to get you help. Try to convince him to go to the hospital. Um, the individual kept trying to, uh, the, the police officers first said well I need to pat you down, it's just what we do, it's protocol. Uh, he became very agitated after that. Um, and we chip, kept trying to convince him. Hey, man, let's go to the hospital, no big deal. Uh, the police officers even said hey, you can go into the room, you don't have to show us anything in your pockets, you can go to your room and we'll just leave you alone. Um, it was just kind of a open dialogue conversation that wasn't really going anywhere.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, and during that portion of the conversation with him, uh, I say conversation, was it a conversation? Was he replying? Did he appear to be taking in the information?

**Chopp:** He, he did, yes.

**Traynor:** And, and was he speaking with anybody?

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 5**

**Chopp:** Uh, he's speaking with more the medic.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** Uh, the medic usually takes the control of the situation...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** ...on, on a medical, uh, EMS run.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, was there anything, I know that you mentioned that the officer said that he could go back upstairs if he wanted to.

**Chopp:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** Was there anything that prevented him from going upstairs?

**Chopp:** No.

**Traynor:** Uh, there was nobody blocking the stairway for example?

**Chopp:** Nope.

**Traynor:** Okay. And then what happened after that?

**Chopp:** Uh, basically the conversation wasn't really saying he wanted to go or he didn't wanna go. Said well we can't kidnap people so we're just la, so we've done this time and time again, well we'll just leave you alone. Um. He kept reaching for his pockets. The officers instructed him, told him do not reach for your pockets. Um, this happened time and time again. The officer said do not reach for your pockets. And officer said, after the conversation says hey, we're gonna get outa here, there's nothing we're gonna do, he doesn't wanna go. The individual became very agitated, he reached into his pockets, the officers, um, told him not to reach for his pockets. And, uh, sorry. And they, he grabbed something out of his pockets and started coming at us.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, um, did his demeanor change? Did you ab-

**Chopp:** Oh, yes.

**Traynor:** Were you able to get a look at his face or anything...

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** ...like that?

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 6**

**Chopp:** Yes. He became very agitated. You could tell by the eyes that he was coming after somebody.

**Traynor:** Okay. And, uh, were you able to see what he had, uh, in his pockets or what he pulled out of his pockets?

**Chopp:** It, it could've been something homemade, it was something shiny and pointy.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** And it was coming out to use it.

**Traynor:** Okay. Did he appear to have a particular target or targets? Or did he appear to be...

**Chopp:** I-

**Traynor:** ...coming after everybody?

**Chopp:** I, I would say he had a target. He was going after the officer.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, and, uh, how far were the officers away from him, uh, when he first appeared to show the intent of, of going after the officers?

**Chopp:** Uh, we started walking away so we were probably about eight feet.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** But he was closing the gap very quickly.

**Traynor:** Okay. So he was moving towards the officers.

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Nobody was moving towards him?

**Chopp:** No.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** The officers were trying to diffuse the situation and back away from him.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, and then, uh, what happened after that?

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 7**

**Chopp:** The officer drew his weapon. I was standing about four feet from the officer. And the officer instructed him to stop. Um, the officer, they, obviously, the person did not stop and the officer fired up, fired rounds.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, eh, so is it, uh, how far would you estimate the individual was from the officer?

**Chopp:** Oh, I'd say six feet.

**Traynor:** Okay. So you saw the officer, uh, fire rounds?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Okay. Are you able to, uh, remember how many rounds you think he fired?

**Chopp:** I believe there was two rounds.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, was the individual, um, was he still closing the gap...

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** ...at that point? Uh, was there, uh, a significant time gap between the first shot and the second shot?

**Chopp:** No.

**Traynor:** Okay. After the shooting, what, what happened?

**Chopp:** After the shooting what happened, we, like we always do, we ran back to get our kits...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** ...our kits to give care. Um, our officer says, instructed us hold tight, let thing, diffuse the situation. So we kinda I guess took shelter by the rig...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** ...until the cops cleared the area.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, did any of the officers attempt to provide first aid to the individual?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Um, were you able to see what they did?

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 8**

**Chopp:** They were helping us. We basically removed all the clothing to find the gunshot locations.

**Traynor:** So you provided medical-

**Chopp:** They, the cops were there as well.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** Yeah. They were helping us strip the clothes off him...

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** ...and, you know, do what they could.

**Traynor:** Okay. Are you able to estimate, and I know that's a, there's a lot to process, but are you able to estimate the time between the shots being fired and you and your colleagues being able to get back to the individual to provide medical-

**Chopp:** Oh, I'd say under a minute.

**Traynor:** Okay. So very quick.

**Chopp:** Very quick, yeah.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, when the, uh, individual, uh, pulled something out of his pocket and his demeanor changed and he appeared intent on, uh, doing something, uh, were you yourself fearful?

**Chopp:** Uh, I guess I wouldn't say I was fearful because the police officers were there.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Chopp:** I know I had protection from them.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um. Were you able to s-

**Chopp:** I kn, I knew he was gonna get closer, yes, I would have to become fearful then. But when you guys are around, I feel pretty safe.

**Traynor:** Okay. Okay. Um. So how many police officers did you see, uh, in the time up to the shooting and including the shooting? How many police...

**Chopp:** Two.

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 9**

**Traynor:** ...officers were there? Two officers were there. Okay. And then there were four firefighters?

**Chopp:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** And then how many people from AMR did you see?

**Chopp:** I know there were definitely two. I think there was a third. I think they had a, uh, a, not a ride-a-long but a, someone they're training.

**Traynor:** An intern?

**Chopp:** An intern. Thank you.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, and then, uh, you already mentioned that, uh, uh, the officers said hey, you can go back to your room and there was nothing preventing him from going back to his room.

**Chopp:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** Prior to the shooting, were you able to see, uh, other members of the public who were staying at the motel, were you able to see signs of, of them up on that second floor...

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** ...or the first floor?

**Chopp:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** So there were other people around?

**Chopp:** Yeah. It's, yeah. People were out, going in and out of the rooms.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um.

**Chopp:** Little kinda get a commotion, you have the lights and sirens outside, people tend to get drawn outside.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh. Is there anything I haven't asked you that you think is important for me to know?

**Chopp:** No.

**Traynor:** Okay. Detective Sharp, is there anything?

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 10**

**Sharp:** Could you describe this guy, the-

**Chopp:** Describe, uh, his-

**Sharp:** Like, how he looked? Just-

**Chopp:** How he looked? Uh, do, uh, including demeanor?

**Sharp:** Uh, no. Mean, uh, physical description.

**Chopp:** Physical description. White male, tattoos, heavy tattoos. Um, he basically had tattoos of blood dripping down his face. Um. Do you want more definition of the tattoos that he had?

**Sharp:** No, that might, uh, that might do it.

**Chopp:** The spider webs on his forehead. The, the eyebrow tattoos. I mean, just, a (unintelligible) person.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Chopp:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** A distinct looking individual.

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Okay. Um, I do have one, uh, follow up question. You mentioned that the first time you see the individual...

**Chopp:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** ...he's around your rig, uh, looking suspicious and then later on you become aware that he's the individual, the subject of the call.

**Chopp:** Um-hm.

**Traynor:** Uh, is that, how, how did you find that out? Did someone tell you over your radio?

**Chopp:** Nope. I saw him, I kept an eye on him the whole time. So I was the driver, so I kept him in my, uh, mirrors and he came around the backside of the rig and I saw him walking down the sidewalk. Then he kinda made contact with the other firefighters down the manger's office.

0625 8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 11

**Traynor:** Oh, okay. So he, he walked to them?

**Chopp:** Yes.

**Traynor:** Gotcha. Okay. Okay.

**Chopp:** And then he kinda became scarce-scared and walked away heading to his room.

**Traynor:** Okay. Okay. Uh, Officer Hap Kirk is there anything we having asked that you thinks important?

**Hap Kirk:** No, sir.

**Traynor:** Alright. It is, uh...

**Sharp:** 10:20.

**Traynor:** ...20, 2254 and we're done. Thank you, sir.

**Chopp:** Um-hm.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062921/1430, S. Hubbard *SH*

0625.8 ctr

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368119) INTERVIEW WITH OFFICER JEFF ELIAS 06-24-21

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
OFFICER JEFFREY ELIAS**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Sharp:** Okay, this is Detective Jeff Sharp, gonna be, uh, doing an interview with Officer ELIAS. We are currently sitting in a private office within, uh, North Precinct, uh, present in the room is Detective Chris Traynor. And as we go around, I'll have you guys say your names, so, uh, you can say and spell your name, and acknowledge that you know this is being recorded. Uh, Detective Traynor?

**Traynor:** Detective Chris Traynor, C-H-R-I-S, T-R-A-Y-N-O-R.

**Parker:** Neil Parker, N-E-I-L, P-A-R-K-E-R.

**Walters:** Jason Walters, J-A-S-O-N, W-A-L-T-E-R-S.

**Elias:** JEFFREY ELIAS, first name's spelling is J-E-F-F-R-E-Y, last name's spelling is E-L-I-A-S.

**Sharp:** And as I previously said, this, uh, interview is being audio recorded. Uh, the purpose of this interview is to, uh, get a statement from Officer ELIAS about his observations at the scene, at the motel, at approximately 5<sup>th</sup> and MLK, or 500 block of MLK. Uh, JEFF, if you could, start with, uh, what was the call, and what brought you to this particular scene?

**Elias:** Um, I was actually clear, I believe, and I, uh, was going to get a coffee at Dutch Brothers. I heard the call come out at, uh, the hotel, Holiday and Grand. And, uh, I wasn't dispatched to it, but it was just in the back of my mind, 'cause I keep track of like, all the calls in the area, just in case I'm needed. You know, basic patrol stuff. And, uh, got my coffee, and just started driving, uh, back northbound on Grand. I was talking to someone on the phone, with my hands-free thing, and I was in the far left lane, uh, westbound lane. I was the first car in line, and it was at a red light, and I just kinda looked over there real quick, as I was coming up to the red light, and I saw, you know, the, the fire truck, AMR, and the officers' cars. And I didn't think anything of it, 'cause they had been there for a little while, hadn't called for cover, and, uh, all of a sudden, I heard a couple gunshots, and...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...I said, uh, something to the effect, like, I gotta go, there was just a shooting. So, uh, immediately got out of my car, they said shots fired at the scene, as I was running over there. And I could see, uh, CURTIS, and EMMONS on the, uh, north side of a police car that was facing, that was in the parking lot. I can kinda draw it out for you...

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 2**

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...if you want me to.

**Sharp:** So I've provided you with a map just for that very reason...

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** ...and if you don't mind, I'll give you a Sharpie pen...

**Elias:** Absolutely.

**Sharp:** ...and then you can even start with where your police car was, and it sounds like from what you were saying, you were driving...

**Elias:** Northbound on...

**Sharp:** ...on Northeast Grand Avenue, going northbound...

**Elias:** Yes.

**Sharp:** ...not assigned to the call...

**Elias:** No.

**Sharp:** ...but you happened to be driving right by the call...

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** ...and you looked over and...

**Elias:** As I was approaching. So as I was coming northbound, I kinda, the building blocks the parking lot...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...'cause I was driving north, I, I got a glimpse as I passed the parking lot, I just saw the, the fire, uh, fire rig was right here...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Elias:** ...do you want me to draw it?

**Sharp:** Yeah.

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 3**

**Elias:** Uh, fire rig. I saw, like, AMR here. And then I, I remember seeing, uh, uh, just a police car, I can't remember exactly where it was, but I know now, because I went over there.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** But I just remember seeing a police car, like.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** So just very brief, like, just drove here, looked real quick, and saw that.

**Sharp:** So when you looked, what did you see?

**Elias:** I just saw the fire rig, first I saw the fire rig as I came here, saw the fire rig, like...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...peeled the corner...

**Sharp:** Yeah.

**Elias:** ...came up, saw a police car, and then I saw the AMR, and I didn't really pay attention to the people.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** I just, uh, just continued to the red light there. There's basically rush hour traffic.

**Sharp:** Okay. Were there cars in the other two lanes, meaning, I guess your...

**Elias:** Yes there was.

**Sharp:** ...we'll call yours the number three lane, and so the...

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** ...number one and number two...

**Elias:** Number one, two, three.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** I always start at the left, to the right.

**Sharp:** So starting from the left, we'll call you in the one lane, so...

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 4**

**Elias:** Number one lane.

**Sharp:** ...there was cars in the two and the three lane?

**Elias:** Yes. It was during...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...rush hour. Pretty much.

**Sharp:** Okay. So just to clarify, you really didn't see much?

**Elias:** Hm-um.

**Sharp:** Either, just from a broken vantage point, you're in traffic, you're really not paying attention...

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** ...to the call...

**Elias:** Just to the radio, and, you know, obviously if they had said something, like, they need a less-lethal, or they need cover...

**Sharp:** Um-hm.

**Elias:** ...or something like that, I was there to help, but like, you know, we all drive by each other all the time, and...

**Sharp:** Sure.

**Elias:** ...I'd, they had been there for some time, I think.

**Sharp:** Okay. And then you said, uh, just to make sure I heard you correctly, you heard shots?

**Elias:** I heard two gunshots.

**Sharp:** And where were you, approximately, when you think you heard the shots?

**Elias:** I was in my car, at the red light there.

**Sharp:** At the red light...

**Elias:** Yeah.

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 5**

**Sharp:** ...and, I'm sorry, you already said that.

**Elias:** That's all right.

**Sharp:** Were your windows down?

**Elias:** Uh, I don't recall.

**Sharp:** Okay. Uh, so what'd you do after you heard the shots?

**Elias:** I just said, I gotta go, there's been a sh-uh, shooting.

**Sharp:** Okay. And then you, did you respond over there?

**Elias:** Yeah, I immediately got out of the car and started running over here, and that's when I, I paid attention to see what I was seeing.

**Sharp:** Okay, so you had left your car at that spot...

**Elias:** I left it right there.

**Sharp:** ...at the red light?

**Elias:** Um-hm.

**Sharp:** And then you ran over there...

**Elias:** Yeah, I ran, like, in between the cars and stuff.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** Over there.

**Sharp:** And then how, how was the scene when you arrived?

**Elias:** Uh, basically I saw a person down on the ground, um, now do you want me to draw it...

**Sharp:** Yeah, please.

**Elias:** ...I saw someone down on the, like a person here, kinda down. Probably a little farther down in here.

**Sharp:** Okay.

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 6

**Elias:** Person. And then I saw, like, CURTIS here, and then EMMONS was like, right there. Somewhere like, on the using the car as cover, it looked like.

**Sharp:** Okay. Was there any other people around that you could see?

**Elias:** Yeah, there was. There, I could see the AMR, and the fire department, they looked like they were kind of alarmed, like, oh, like...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...they had just obviously witnessed a shooting.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** So I can tell they were kind of alarmed, and they all kinda backed up, and, uh, they're like, um, we need less-lethal, so I just ran over there, I grabbed my less-lethal.

**Sharp:** So you actually ran back to your car...

**Elias:** I ran back to my car, got my less-lethal, ran back over there, and could see the guy was down, and I just said, uh, like, they were talking about, like, trying to get medical in, I'm like, let's just go, like, he's incapacitated, we're fine.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** So I kinda made the decision, like, let's just go. So we're all in cahoots with that, and we walked up there, and I had my less-lethal out, and I kicked the screwdriver away from him.

**Sharp:** Okay, how...

**Elias:** So...

**Sharp:** ...where was the screwdriver at in relation to where he was at?

**Elias:** It was right next to him.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** So I just kicked it out of the way, I'm pretty sure I kicked it out of the way, I can't remember, I remember it being kicked, I think I just did it, like...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...kinda...

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 7**

**Sharp:** Do remember how far it...

**Elias:** I don't know, I just kicked it and watched him.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** I'm pretty sure I kicked it. And then, uh, you know, my first step was like, maybe put cuffs on him, but I saw him, and I've seen enough people be shot and stuff, I knew he was pretty incapacitated, and I'm just like, I immediately turned to medical, I'm like, get up here, like, let's go, scoop him up...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...and go. And, uh, so they're like...

**Sharp:** And did they, and did they do that?

**Elias:** Yeah, they were kinda like, okay, so they kinda came up and kinda, you know, they were in shock, obviously, and, uh, they came up and started doing their thing. And, uh, while they were doing their thing, I heard some people start yelling and stuff like that, and, and I called, you know, for cover to come down, and said maybe not come code three, like, when you get close, to draw attention, and, uh, basically set up a crime s-you know, perimeter and stuff, crime scene. Uh, I can't remember exactly what I said on the radio.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** But CURTIS was there, and I'm like, did, he said, uh, he had shot, I'm like, okay, I'm gonna put you in the car real quick. So I like, walked him over to the car, because I could tell this guy was no longer a threat, and, uh, EMMONS was there, put him in m-the car, and then I drove my car over there. So I could keep him there, and help EMMONS if he needed help.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** And, uh...

**Sharp:** But th-and at this point, medical is...

**Elias:** Yeah, they were getting him...

**Sharp:** ...performing...

**Elias:** ...on a gurney and stuff...

**Sharp:** ...performing aid?

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 8**

**Elias:** Um-hm. And, uh, and then I was just basically not concerned about him anymore, being a threat, but, uh, the other patrons there, 'cause they were yelling and stuff like that.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** Um, that's about it...

**Sharp:** And were they-yelling meaning a-aggressive...

**Elias:** They weren't happy, yeah.

**Sharp:** ...like, anti-police comments?

**Elias:** Yeah. I can't remember exactly what, 'cause I was kinda just focused on taking care of stuff. Um, I know AMR's ambulance was pointed this way...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...and rather them having backing out and going on the street there, away from the hospital, I thought the, the best route for them to take would be to go around through here, and just go to Emmanuel.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** So I actually pulled this police car out that they were using as cover, I moved it...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...and, uh, moved it up and over, so they could have a clear shot to drive out...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...but they ended up backing out and not going that way, so that's why the car is moved.

**Sharp:** Okay, so you moved the cars, trying to assist AMR...

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Sharp:** ...getting out to a quicker, for a quicker...

**Elias:** Yeah...

**Sharp:** ...route...

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 9**

**Elias:** ...for life-saving purposes.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** I, uh, I thought that overrode taking care of the scene at that, that moment, because like I said, I didn't want 'em to start, like, jockeying out, I didn't know how much they had to like, back out and do all that, and so I didn't really go over there, but I knew that they had a clear shot out...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...so I gave it to 'em, but they didn't take it, so.

**Sharp:** Sound. Okay. Uh, I guess my only other question I can think of, uh, before going around the room, uh, can you describe the screwdr-you said screwdriver? Can you describe it a bit, like, size-wise, like, normal si-I mean, I don't wanna say a normal sized screwdriver was...

**Elias:** For some reason I can't remember, it was like, maybe yellow and black, that's all I remember...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...I don't know, I just looked at it real quick. It might not be, but for some reason. I see screwdrivers all the time, I just saw a screwdriver, so I don't know if it's...

**Sharp:** Yeah.

**Elias:** ...but for some reason I'm thinking yellow and black.

**Sharp:** Fair enough. You don't re-you don't have a clear recollection of it...

**Elias:** No.

**Sharp:** ...other than that you can say...

**Elias:** I don't know if it was a Phillips...

**Sharp:** ...you believed it was a screwdriver...

**Elias:** ...head or a screwdriver, but you know...

**Sharp:** ...okay.

**Elias:** ...it was a regular, you know, probably about that long.

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 10**

**Sharp:** Okay. You're kinda showing, about...

**Elias:** Six inches? Seven inches...

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** ...eight inches, I don't know.

**Sharp:** Okay.

**Elias:** Normal sized screwdriver.

**Traynor:** So Officer ELIAS, uh, I know you said you were mar-you were driving a marked police car, but were you wearing a standard, uh, police uniform?

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** With a...

**Elias:** External vest.

**Traynor:** External vest?

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** Uh, does, does that uniform contain markings that identify you as a Portland Police Officer?

**Elias:** Yeah, it's got my name, and it also has a Portland Police badge on it, and on the back too.

**Traynor:** And the, um, the two officers that you mentioned that were present during the shooting, uh, were they both wearing Portland Police Bureau uniforms?

**Elias:** Yes, sir.

**Traynor:** Um, you mentioned that you, uh, carried your less-lethal?

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** Can you tell me what that is?

**Elias:** Uh, 40mm.

**Traynor:** Um...

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 11**

**Elias:** Impact munitions.

**Traynor:** Uh, would someone who is not familiar with the weapon, would they assume that it was something like a, something that fires gas canisters or something like that?

**Elias:** It can. Impact munitions, gas canisters.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh...

**Elias:** It's a platform that can shoot different types of munitions.

**Traynor:** Okay. Uh, but in this instance, it was, uh, less than lethal, was its...

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** ...okay. And...

**Elias:** We just use impact munitions for that.

**Traynor:** ...did you deploy that...

**Elias:** No.

**Traynor:** ...weapon system...

**Elias:** Well, I deployed it, but didn't use it.

**Traynor:** Didn't use it...

**Elias:** Yeah.

**Traynor:** ...okay. Uh, did you use any force at all during this incident?

**Elias:** No.

**Traynor:** Um, so you mentioned that you, the screwdriver, you, you lightly kicked out of the way...

**Elias:** 'Cause it was in his reach, in his reach, yes.

**Traynor:** Because it was still within his reach, and then, um, you mentioned that you moved a patrol car, uh, so AMR could, uh, exit, do you remember if anything else got moved?

**Elias:** Uh, I don't, not that I know of, I was just kinda trying to get life-safety stuff to the guy.

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 12

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Elias:** And get the ambulance out of there. 'Cause I know it's critical, time, every second counts, and.

**Traynor:** Okay. And so, uh, are you able to estimate, um, a time, how much time elapsed between you hearing the gunshots, and medical aid being provided to the individual?

**Elias:** Uh, so an estimate, I ran over there, uh, they said they need less-lethal, I don't know if I even made it all the way over, I went and got my less-lethal, and then came back out. It was, it was quick.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Elias:** Minute maybe, if that.

**Traynor:** Okay.

**Elias:** I don't...

**Traynor:** That was it, thank you.

**Elias:** ...at least, that's what I...

**Traynor:** Yeah.

**Elias:** ...can recollect.

**Sharp:** Okay. And can you describe the guy that you saw on the ground at all?

**Elias:** Yep, there wasn't a lot of like, back and forth, like, should we go up, should we not, it was just like, let's just go up and do what we gotta-

**Sharp:** Yeah. And can you describe the guy?

**Elias:** Just a white male, that's all I...

**Sharp:** Okay. Uh, Parker you got any questions?

**Parker:** I got nothing, thank you.

**Sharp:** Do you have any questions for us?

**Elias:** Nope.

0625 9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 13**

**Sharp:** Okay. We're gonna go ahead and go off the recording, it is approximately 11:37 PM.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062921 / 1540, A. Chasteen, S. Hubbard

0625.9 jsh

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368120) INTERVIEW WITH RUSSELL COOLEY 06-24-21

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**JUNE 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
RUSSELL COOLEY**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Merrill:** It's June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2021. It's approximately, uh, 2044 hours. I'm Detective Anthony Merrill, Portland Police Bureau badge 35227. And my partner Detective Joe Corona. What's your badge number?

**Cooley:** 41783.

**Merrill:** And, uh, we're here with, can you state your full name, sir?

**Cooley:** Yeah, it's, uh, RUSSELL R COOLEY.

**Merrill:** Spell your, uh, last name for me.

**Cooley:** C-O-O-L-E-Y.

**Merrill:** And what's your date of birth, please?

**Cooley:** 9/25/1973.

**Merrill:** And you work with?

**Cooley:** Uh, American Medical Response here in, uh, Multnomah.

**Merrill:** And what's your, uh, title?

**Cooley:** Uh, paramedic.

**Merrill:** Okay. Okay. And you under, we're, you know, just to, for the recording, uh, we're in my, uh, police detective's unmarked vehicle. We're out, uh, just off the police side parking lot of Emanuel, uh, ER. And we're basically here to talk about the incident that just occurred involving an officer involved shooting that you responded to.

**Cooley:** Uh-huh.

**Merrill:** Correct?

**Cooley:** Correct.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 2**

**Merrill:** Can you, can you kinda walk me through, how long have you been working with your, uh, job?

**Cooley:** Oh, I've been here about 15 years, been a medic for 20.

**Merrill:** Okay. And then, uh, do you have any kind of, uh, assigned number? Like, a certification-

**Cooley:** Yeah, I do. I have, um, so the Oregon State Number is...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...uh, are you ready?

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Cooley:** 123819.

**Merrill:** Thank you. Okay. And can you just tell me how your shift started when it started today? Kinda walk me through your day?

**Cooley:** Yeah. So, uh, we, we signed on at, our shift starts at 1830. We work 12 hours 'til 6:30 in the morning. And, so we had signed on, we were making our way out to, uh, about the Providence area...

**Merrill:** 'Kay.

**Cooley:** ...uh, when we got assigned to the call. So we made our way back and it came in as a, this new dispatch system so we're still learning it.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And but the notes, the notes indicated a 40 year old male, uh, was not violent, uh, high on meth but suicidal. So Truck 13 and Portland Police were there, uh, quite a few minutes before we arrived. And-

**Merrill:** What truck was it? Sorry.

**Cooley:** Truck 13.

**Merrill:** 13, okay.

**Cooley:** Yup.

**Merrill:** Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 3**

**Cooley:** And it was at the Motel 6 on the corner of Northeast 6<sup>th</sup> and Holladay. I don't know the exact address.

**Merrill:** Okay. And what...

**Cooley:** And so-

**Merrill:** ...what happened when you were arrived.

**Cooley:** Yeah. So when I, when I stepped out, uh, Truck 13 crew came up to me and said, uh, you know, the guy is, h-he looks like he's heading back into his room, um, and, and we're, we're thinking that, you know, we're gonna clear.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And so then we actually got back in, started to back out and then police kinda called us back. So he was kinda up and down the stairs to his room or not, then he sat-

**Merrill:** Could you, could you see him actually? Ya saw him?

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah, I saw him. That's-

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** We had a good vantage point.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Um. So he's sitting on the steps and, uh, uh, like, on the, the second step from the bottom and he's now engaged with a conversation with Portland Police Bureau and, and the fire rescue and then, uh, from, from our crew, uh, DAVID and ANTON. DAVID's our student.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ANTON's the other fully employed medic here.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And I was, I could not hear the conversation. I was sitting on the bumper of the police car...

**Merrill:** Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 4**

**Cooley:** ...which was, like, two cars back.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Alright? So what I did witness at that time was all the sudden everybody started to back up.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And I witnessed the, uh, the one officer, I, I don't know his name. I don't know anything 'cause he had his back to me.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And again, this is from a ways a way but I could clearly see what was happening.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And I just continued to sit on the bumper. And, uh, the officer, uh, drew up his weapon as this guy got up and apparently, uh, I was told that he was reaching for something in his pocket, it may have been a screwdriver. I think it's what the call notes indicated but I never saw it. And as he, as he closed the gap to the officer, the officer backed up a couple of steps with his, his, uh, service weapon drawn and then I believe he fired, uh, two or three times.

**Merrill:** Okay. So you believe you heard two to three shots?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Did you see or hear anybody else shoot other than the one officer you were watching that had his back to you and it was confronted?

**Cooley:** No, it was, it was, yeah, it was just one officer.

**Merrill:** Okay. And that distance you're talking about, um, so this is, he's still, when this is beginning, he's still sitting at the second to the bottom of the stair, uh, when the officers-

**Cooley:** Yeah, well he had, at, at the time that the weapon was discharged, uh, he had stood up and he was, he was approaching the officer, he was coming at him.

**Merrill:** Okay. And when you did that hand gesture, you, was that kind of like fast, the way he was doing-

**Cooley:** Oh, it, it went from zero to a hundred.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 5**

**Merrill:** Let's go through that in detail, if we can. Let's...

**Cooley:** Okay.

**Merrill:** ...slow that down for a minute and go back. Okay? So you're sit, when you're sitting on the bumper of that second patrol car, you're facing the back of that officer? He's facing...

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...this guy?

**Cooley:** Back and I had a great angle. I mean, I had a beautiful view of, of what happened.

**Merrill:** Would you mind drawing me just a little sketch to kinda show where you are kinda in relation to him? And, like-

**Cooley:** Yeah, yeah. I can.

**Merrill:** Is that okay?

**Cooley:** Yeah, I can do that.

**Merrill:** I'm just having a hard time picturing...

**Cooley:** Uh, I know.

**Merrill:** ...(unintelligible) out.

**Cooley:** I wish I could take you back there. I could-

**Merrill:** Yeah, yeah. I, like, hear you. I appreciate it.

**Cooley:** Okay. So, um, let's do the parking lot here. Let's do this.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Okay. Alright. So this would be, okay. So this here, this is the lobby. And the parking lot comes in like this. Okay? And this would be, it's a two story, uh, hotel, Motel 6. And then-

**Merrill:** Is, uh, MLK, like, at the bottom of your page there or at the top?

**Cooley:** No, no, no. So this is Holladay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 6**

**Merrill:** Holladay, gotcha. Okay.

**Cooley:** Uh, Holladay, tra, it's a one way going eastbound.

**Merrill:** Can you just write Holladay...

**Cooley:** Yes.

**Merrill:** ...so I'll know that? Thank you.

**Cooley:** Okay. This, this is MLK coming north.

**Merrill:** Gotcha. Now I'm with you.

**Cooley:** So oddly enough, so this, this may be helpful too.

**Merrill:** Um-hm.

**Cooley:** Truck 13 was parked here and the crew was all out, we all saw it. Engine 13 had just happened to be returning to their station. Uh, they were at a red light here and they had their windows down and they saw it too.

**Merrill:** Okay. So can you write next to that Engine 13 and then...

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...Truck 13 near the other one?

**Cooley:** Absolute, yeah.

**Merrill:** Thank you.

**Cooley:** Truck 13. This is E 13. Okay. So...

**Merrill:** Okay. Uh.

**Cooley:** ...the stairs, so these are the rooms. Okay? And if you could imagine, there's a, yeah, a, a balcony. Right?

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Cooley:** And so this, this gentleman was on the stairs here. Okay?

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** He's sitting on the second step.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 7**

**Merrill:** Can you put an X where you think...

**Cooley:** Ye-yeah.

**Merrill:** ...sort of where he was? Thank you. Okay. Gotcha.

**Cooley:** Okay? So sitting at the base of the stairs. And, okay. So there's also a driveway here so you can see it. You come in one way and it goes...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...out like this.

**Merrill:** Right. Right.

**Cooley:** Okay? Alright. Um, so our medic unit, this is gonna be 323 is parked here and then we've got police car, police car. Okay. I don't, um-

**Merrill:** You just put a P for each one.

**Cooley:** Okay. A P?

**Merrill:** Yeah, that's fine.

**Cooley:** Alright. So this is the bumper. This is where I was sitting.

**Merrill:** Oh, the front bumper.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Now I gotcha.

**Cooley:** Yeah, the front bumper. And-

**Merrill:** Yeah, yeah.

**Cooley:** On the push bumper. So I had, um, and as, as far as scale, I mean, it's pretty rudimentary here.

**Merrill:** Sure.

**Cooley:** Um, so I had a wide open view.

**Merrill:** Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 8**

**Cooley:** So, I mean, there was nothing that was blocking my view. And what I can remember, uh, again, I can't hear the dialogue that's taking place because of the road noise and the MAX and...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...and all that stuff.

**Merrill:** Sure.

**Cooley:** But, uh, what I did see is, is this guy stood up, took a step, um, the officer has his weapon drawn and he is actually stepping back. And then this guy closed the gap so quick as he either, and I can't recall if he had something in his hand or if he was reaching for something. Um.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** So that part I can't because I had, I was kinda fixated on, on the officer and the weapon drawn to make sure that, that anybody was out of the line of fire.

**Merrill:** Got you. Can, can you maybe, if this is accurate...

**Cooley:** Sure.

**Merrill:** ...can you make a little arrow as to the direction that the, the subject was coming at the officer?

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah. So this guy here, so he stands up and he's coming right here. Uh, maybe I'll back up our officer.

**Merrill:** 'Cause he backed up you said?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** So he's, he's...

**Cooley:** And, and...

**Merrill:** ...what-

**Cooley:** ...so, oh, go ahead.

**Merrill:** Yeah. I'm, I'm sorry. You go ahead. Sorry. Go ahead.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 9**

**Cooley:** Yeah. So as he goes from a sitting to a standing, probably takes oh, three to four steps charging the officer, um, and then that's when, uh, he fired as he was backing up.

**Merrill:** Okay. And you don't recall if you saw anything in the subject's hands? Or, did you have a visual of him like that? Or was it just too fast?

**Cooley:** I knew his, his arm was up.

**Merrill:** Okay. You're motioning your right arm.

**Cooley:** But I didn't see anything shiny. I cannot, I cannot say for certain if there was an object in his hand at the time.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** And for the recorder, you're motioning with your right arm. So you believe he had his right arm up, like, his hand up like you're showing me?

**Cooley:** Uh, no. I believe it was his...

**Merrill:** It could've been the other one.

**Cooley:** ...left, it would've been his left because as his, as his left arm came up, um, one of the bullets actually went here to his axillary, his left axillary.

**Merrill:** So, like, his left arm? Layman term...

**Cooley:** Yeah, so his arm was up.

**Merrill:** ...layman. Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah. And that's when one of 'em went in here.

**Merrill:** So you're, you're motioning with your left hand...

**Cooley:** Yeah. If...

**Merrill:** ...above your head and...

**Cooley:** ...if I were him.

**Merrill:** ...shoulders. Like, it's up, like...

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 10**

**Cooley:** Oh, it was all...

**Merrill:** ...raised up.

**Cooley:** ...the way above his head.

**Merrill:** And you're just not sure if you can see a, anything in the hand at...

**Cooley:** Correct.

**Merrill:** ...that point? Okay. Just wanted to make sure I got that.

**Cooley:** That's correct.

**Merrill:** And, and he's got that hand like that as he's advancing you said, I don't know exactly what your words were. Was it very quickly?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Is that what you said?

**Cooley:** Oh, it's fast.

**Merrill:** Was he running? Or was he from the get-getting up from the steps-

**Cooley:** I think he went from a standing to, uh, he wasn't running. Uh, he, I don't think he had enough time to run. But, uh, he was certainly picking up velocity as he was moving towards the officer.

**Merrill:** Okay. Alright. And how do, could you tell approximately how close he got to the officer when...

**Cooley:** Oh.

**Merrill:** ...you heard the shots? Or do you, it's that hard to-

**Cooley:** Yeah, that's hard to gauge from where I was at. Uh, but it-

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** But it was, I mean, you always hear about people how, how, how fast that gap is closed and then to see it in real time, I was like phew, yeah, no kidding.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 11**

**Merrill:** So, uh, do you, uh, how, when, when you first saw the officer contacting and talking to the subject when the subject was sitting down, could you see approximately how far that distance was initially?

**Cooley:** Oh, he-

**Merrill:** Is that hard for ya?

**Cooley:** Yeah. Uh, I mean, they were, uh, in terms of feet?

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Cooley:** So they were in a standing position. He was on the step kinda, well there was a mix of, uh, fire crew and, and, and law enforcement. Maybe at that time when they were discussing at the base of the steps, maybe three to four feet. But, uh, something happened, and again, I can't, I can't speak to the dialogue but the, they started to move back. And I was like oh, okay, so are, in my mind I'm thinking okay, are we gonna, are we leaving the scene. Oh, no. They were backing up for probably a safety purpose.

**Merrill:** And that would be including the officer and the, uh...

**Cooley:** Yeah. The...

**Merrill:** ...personnel, medical...

**Cooley:** ...everybody simultaneously.

**Merrill:** ...personnel?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** How many officers did you notice were with the...

**Cooley:** Oh, okay.

**Merrill:** ...the one officer?

**Cooley:** So there were two squad cars. One, two, at least two.

**Merrill:** 'Kay. Uh, do you recall hearing some of the dialogue initially when they first went up to him while you're sitting on the bumper while they're talking-

**Cooley:** No, I couldn't hear.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 12**

**Merrill:** Couldn't hear that? Okay.

**Cooley:** Nope, none.

**Merrill:** What about when, right before the shots were fired and the officer's moving back and the subject gets up and advances on the officer, could you hear any dialogue during this?

**Cooley:** Yeah, I heard, uh, the officer spoke something.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** But I, but again, I can't, I can't tell you what it is.

**Merrill:** Okay. And you mentioned to us, just for the record, that you, you have a little [REDACTED]

**Cooley:** Yes.

**Merrill:** Is that right in your left ear?

**Cooley:** Yeah, left ear.

**Merrill:** Okay. Um. So did you perceive the subject, the body language that the subject had with his left arm raised, did you perc, how did you perceive that body language from that subject towards the officer?

**Cooley:** Well I, I was, uh, uh, my internal thoughts were like okay, what just happened because something transpired to make them back up.

**Merrill:** Right.

**Cooley:** So what that was, I can't speak to that.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Uh, maybe, maybe the fire crew and the rest of my crew can because they were...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...they were, they were in that crowd.

**Merrill:** And your, your intern is ANTON? Is that correct? Or-

**Cooley:** No, intern is, uh, DAVID.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 13**

**Merrill:** DAVID. And your coworker is ANTON?

**Cooley:** Correct.

**Merrill:** And where were they in, on your, uh, yours...

**Cooley:** Oh, okay.

**Merrill:** ...draft here. You're little...

**Cooley:** Yeah, yeah. Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...sketch. Where were they in relation to where you're sitting?

**Cooley:** Okay. So this is, this is the guy and I'll do, want me to do little zeros?

**Merrill:** Uh, or an A...

**Cooley:** An A?

**Merrill:** ...for ANTON and then, uh...

**Cooley:** Okay.

**Merrill:** ...a D.

**Cooley:** And I think ANTON was, there's a rail. Okay. So this would be ANTON.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And then there was, uh, you know, there was some, here. So I mean, there was, let's see. There's four people on the truck, uh, two officers, and then, uh, two crew. And then I'm standing back here just kinda watching the whole dynamic unfold 'cause I wanna keep an eye to see, you know, uh, am I gonna have to go get my sedatives, is this gonna be a, you know, what's gonna happen here.

**Merrill:** Right. You're preparing to react...

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...and help.

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah, so I tend to, I have a better sense even though I wasn't in the vicinity. I don't, I don't necessarily need to hear what's happening. I mean, I can just watch and...

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 14**

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...see where it's gonna go.

**Merrill:** And where's your coworker, the other one? Uh, the intern, sorry. D-

**Cooley:** Um. Uh, is he, he's su, he's mixed in.

**Merrill:** Because here's ANTON.

**Cooley:** 'Cause he got a-

**Merrill:** Probably somewhere in there.

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah, he's kinda in this, uh, this umbrella, if you will.

**Merrill:** Okay. And this-

**Cooley:** And 'cause you've got, like, fire rescue, fire rescue, fire rescue. I think, I think he was over here.

**Merrill:** Maybe off to the right a little bit?

**Cooley:** Yeah, could've been.

**Merrill:** Okay. And then ANTON, you've got listed off to the left there.

**Cooley:** Yeah. I remember him sp...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...'cause, because he actually had, I watched him, he moved over here, probably to get in closer so he could hear.

**Merrill:** Okay. Okay. Good. Can you describe, uh, just real briefly again, the, the nature of the call? You said suicidal on meth.

**Cooley:** Yeah. I'm just going off the, the, the initial call notes.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Okay? And again, this is a new system that...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...our call takers are getting used to. So it, and we are too.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 15**

**Merrill:** Gotcha. Okay.

**Cooley:** Uh, so I don't know the specific codes yet. There's like 33 of 'em. Um. But it, if I had to categorize it off our previous, it'd be like a BE8, like a behavioral.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** So and just the call notes. 40 year old male, uh, in lobby. And you guys can pull notes on it.

**Merrill:** Sure.

**Cooley:** And I'm sure you can read it.

**Merrill:** Do you recall who called it, uh, who the 9-1-1 caller was...

**Cooley:** I have no idea.

**Merrill:** ...at all? Okay. And then can you describe the subject, uh, from head to toe, age, race, height, weight, all that kinda stuff from what you recall?

**Cooley:** Okay. So I would, I would go along with the notes. A 40 year old male, um, lots of tattoos. Oh, gosh. Um, if there is such a thing as an average build, uh, you know, maybe give him, oh, give him a hundred and, 178 pounds.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Uh, did I say white? Caucasian?

**Merrill:** No.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** So, okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah, he's, so Caucasian. Again, lots of tattoos.

**Merrill:** Tattoos, like, all over the arms or all over the body? Or?

**Cooley:** Yeah, just the arms.

**Merrill:** Arms, okay.

**Cooley:** He did have a t-shirt on that was black. We removed that at the scene to expose his injuries. And I believe he had shorts on.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 16**

**Merrill:** Okay. And about how tall do you think he was?

**Cooley:** Oh. Oh, 5'10", 5'11".

**Merrill:** Okay. Did he have any baggage with him, backpacks, any loose things...

**Cooley:** No.

**Merrill:** ...you noticed?

**Cooley:** No.

**Merrill:** Empty, yeah, okay. And then, uh, what, how about his hairstyle or hair color? Anything you can recall about that?

**Cooley:** Uh, no, I didn't even pay attention.

**Merrill:** Okay. So black t-shirt possibly, maybe shorts. Uh, 40 year old male, average build, 178. Uh.

**Cooley:** Um-hm.

**Merrill:** Okay. Anything else that you can recall? Like, if anybody else was around that knew him or was trying to talk to anybody about him or anything like that?

**Cooley:** No, he seemed to be alone.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** There, I mean, there was no one standing next to him. There was no one. When he came from the balcony down the steps...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...he, he, again, was alone. Uh, there was a lota other I guess you would say tenants or guests in the hotel...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...that were walking back and forth. Um. Uh, many of whom were recording...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...what was happening. And as things escalated, again, and this happened very quickly, there were people on the balcony looking down that were recording.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 17**

And, and then that's when I, after the shots, I was, we kinda, we had to back up to make sure, they had to make sure that there was no knife or, or any weapon on him...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...before we could allow in. And also then, then there was the crowd from above, uh, started making statements and comments...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...towards law enforcement.

**Merrill:** Just while they're interacting...

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...with the subject?

**Cooley:** So-

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** So we don't know, again, they had a, and I believe there was only two of 'em, so they had to kinda, you know, scan above to make sure that nothing was gonna happen before we could actually get our hands on him.

**Merrill:** Okay. Alright. Um. I'm just trying to think here. Let's see. I, oh, here's the question I had. So when you got there, when you first arrived with your coworkers...

**Cooley:** Uh-huh.

**Merrill:** ...there were personnel. The police were already there?

**Cooley:** Police were there, fire rescue was there.

**Merrill:** Fire rescue. And then, fire rescue would be 13 that's parked...

**Cooley:** Yeah. Truck 13.

**Merrill:** ...up here on Holladay.

**Cooley:** These guys happen to be driving by.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 18**

**Merrill:** And see that's what you were saying before. Engine 13 happened to be driving by right during this incident, uh, unfolding?

**Cooley:** Uh. Yeah.

**Merrill:** Like, when the shots were fired?

**Cooley:** And we'd already been on scene.

**Merrill:** They were there when the shots were fired?

**Cooley:** Yes.

**Merrill:** Okay. Okay. So by the time you got there, about how much time do you think transpired before the shots were fired, approximately?

**Cooley:** Oh, wow. From, from our, our scene arrival?

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Cooley:** That's, um, yeah, 'cause to give ya, uh, an accurate time, uh, it ge, it gets skewed when something happens like that.

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Cooley:** Um, I would say, I'd say we're, and from the, uh, from the time that we actually arrived on our MDC...

**Merrill:** Um-hm.

**Cooley:** ...uh, until shots were fired, I would say if, no more than five minutes.

**Merrill:** Okay. And, and, again, you could tell that the officers were in dialogue with the subject? They were talking...

**Cooley:** Yeah. There was dialogue...

**Merrill:** ...(unintelligible).

**Cooley:** ...the entire time.

**Merrill:** Okay. Alright. That's all I wanna make sure about. Um. Did you hear any, I know y-you said you didn't hear much of any of the dialogue. Did you hear any force warning, uh, from the officers? Like, uh...

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 19**

**Cooley:** No, I...

**Merrill:** ...stop. Or anything-

**Cooley:** ...I knew that, that words were being spoken. But I...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...with, with the way that my hearing is, I can't, I can't make it out, especially from a distance like that...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...and when there's multiple sounds coming in.

**Merrill:** Right. Okay. And Detective Corona, did you have questions?

**Corona:** Uh, yeah, a couple things. Uh.

**Cooley:** Sure.

**Corona:** So I was looking at your, your map there and you describe, um, it looks like Engine 13 was going northbound. You labeled that MLK. Is that-

**Cooley:** Is, or maybe it's Grand.

**Corona:** Is that possibly Grand?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah, it's, uh, okay. I'm sorry.

**Corona:** I'm, I wanna make sure I was oriented correctly.

**Cooley:** Yes.

**Corona:** Okay. But they, they were northbound, like, right by the lot when the shooting happened?

**Cooley:** Yeah, 'cause, you know, yeah, their, their station is up over here.

**Corona:** Okay. Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 20**

**Cooley:** Uh, yeah. So, and you could tell they had their windows down. Uh, I would assume that they were on their way back to the station, their light weren't on, they were stopped at a red light. And in fact, they rang their little bear, bell to kinda wave at the truck crew.

**Merrill:** Okay. Alright.

**Corona:** Okay. Um, and so I, I stepped out for a quick minute during the, uh, initial part of the interview.

**Cooley:** Uh-huh.

**Corona:** And I remembered you, you saying that when you first arrived there, the, um, truck, truck crew, Truck 13 basically said something like um, like hey, I think we're probably gonna take off, maybe this guy's going back in his room?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Corona:** So what, what happened with that kinda interaction? What, what caused that to shift?

**Cooley:** Well what shit, uh, I don't know, we, I mean, they actually were all, they actually met me right out here as I got out the door as we were pulling in and said yeah, hair, hang on a sec and, and I think, you know, I think he's heading back to his room. Um, and I think he went either back up the stairs, uh, maybe that's what it was. Uh. But, obviously, something, you know, those guys had already made contact, uh, you know, quite a few minutes before we arrived.

**Corona:** And that's the, the fire crew and the cops you're talking about?

**Cooley:** Yes.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah, it took us over a, I believe it's, we were over eight on that trying to get back.

**Merrill:** And, and then that changed pretty quickly though? So you showed us on the sketch that they stopped you right, on the right side or passenger side of your...

**Cooley:** Uh-huh. Yeah...

**Merrill:** ...uh...

**Cooley:** ...'cause I-

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 21**

**Merrill:** ...ambulance?

**Cooley:** Yeah. So, uh, so I stepped out first. And then, uh, they came up to me, you know, said how's it going and, and said I think, uh, I think this is gonna be a cancel, uh, he's, he's gonna be heading back up to his room. And I'm like oh, okay. And so, in fact, we had got back in and we were gonna actually back out and then one of the fire guys said well hold on, hold on, just hang out for a sec. So we did, good thing we did.

**Merrill:** Yeah. Yeah.

**Cooley:** And then, and then it just, I don't know, again, the dialogue and what was spoken here but it went from, uh, a potential cancel, going back to his room to the end result now.

**Merrill:** And at some point, you, you then walked up to the front bumper there after that while you're waiting to see-

**Cooley:** Yeah. When they said hang out and they all kinda converged here and, um, so I just came over and I just sat down right here on this, on this bumper.

**Merrill:** So did you ever see the subject move from that bottom step or did you only see...

**Cooley:** No.

**Merrill:** ...him right there?

**Cooley:** He was...

**Merrill:** Until he advanced the officer.

**Cooley:** ...yeah, he was on that bottom step.

**Merrill:** Okay. Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Corona:** So wh-

**Cooley:** Until the last moments.

**Merrill:** Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 22**

**Corona:** So when they, um, so when the fire crew said hang on a sec, what was your, what was your thinking was gonna likely happen with, like, how this was gonna resolve?

**Cooley:** Well I figured that, well going from that, I figured okay, well they'll probably have some more, some more words and, uh, come up with a plan and either he goes, he, he would either be placed on a mental hold. Right? Um, sorry if I'm speaking loudly.

**Corona:** No, that's fine.

**Merrill:** No, you're fine.

**Cooley:** Um, he would either be play, I was, and my thought as I'm sitting here on the bumper and, and again, not hearing this, I'm just watching, but I'm watching body language and I got a pretty good sense of, uh, of stuff, you know, kinda what direction it's gonna go in. And, um, in fact, when they all started to kinda back up, I was like oh, okay, so it's gonna be a cancel. And then that's when it, it went from, you know, that's when the, the service weapon was drawn. I was like okay, yeah, I'm not gonna be cancel.

**Merrill:** Yeah. Yeah. So, so, and then just to kinda narrow this little detail down here real quick one more time. Right before the subject stands up and, uh, descends on the officer...

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...that's probably not a good word, approaches, quickly approaches the officer...

**Cooley:** Uh-huh.

**Merrill:** ...uh, did you see him make any gestures with his hands, the subject, or, like, yelling or...

**Cooley:** He-

**Merrill:** ...any-

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah.

**Merrill:** I know you can't hear it.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Or but-

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 23**

**Cooley:** He was, I, I, again, I can't make the words out...

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Cooley:** ...but, yeah, uh, he was, he was vocal.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** And he was in an aggressive approaching stance. I mean, he closed, he closed that gap super quick.

**Merrill:** So aggressive is the body language...

**Cooley:** Oh, yeah.

**Merrill:** ...that you saw?

**Cooley:** Definitely.

**Merrill:** And again, you just showed me kinda demonstrating that the recorder can't see, but you kinda had your hands out in front of you...

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...(unintelligible).

**Cooley:** 'Cause he, again, he had that one, he had that one arm up and he kinda, like, was, like, kinda lunging with the other one, if I remember, you know, if my memory...

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Cooley:** ...serves me correctly. But...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...it was, it was certainly aggression.

**Merrill:** Okay. Uh. Do you think he was about to attack and assault the officer based on what you saw?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 24**

**Cooley:** I do.

**Merrill:** Uh, okay. Detective Corona?

**Corona:** Um, yeah, I just had I think maybe one or two other things. So before he, um, before this guy, like, jumped up and, you know, he had this aggressive behavior like you were talking about...

**Cooley:** Um-hm.

**Corona:** ...how would you describe kinda everybody's demeanor kinda before the, you know, this kinda, you know, leapt up and, and acted like that? Was, was everybody pretty relaxed or were-

**Cooley:** Yeah. Everybody was, uh, yeah. Everybody was just kinda standing in position around this, this half circle. And, uh, they were all facing him and I think they were just listening to the, uh, the officers. Uh, the first, the officer who did not, uh, fire the weapon, he was right here. This guy.

**Merrill:** Can you put like a...

**Cooley:** A P?

**Merrill:** ...a P for that person? Yeah.

**Cooley:** Yeah. Okay. So to make this clear, we gotta a A-

**Merrill:** For ANTON.

**Cooley:** And we'll put a P.

**Merrill:** So just two officers at-

**Cooley:** So this officer was, was speaking with the, the person, uh, can, you know, 'cause I could see his mouth moving and, and just body language and stuff. And, uh, he's not threatening or anything but they're, they're talking about something. And then, of course, the other officer is, is over here.

**Merrill:** Can you make a P for that other officer? I know they're there. That's Xs.

**Cooley:** Yeah. He had move-

**Merrill:** ...right?

**Cooley:** He had moved back.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 25**

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** So.

**Merrill:** Or maybe just make those Xs accentuated or, so I can tell that's the officer. Like, position one, position two or whatever you-

**Cooley:** Yeah. Let's put-

**Merrill:** It looked like you made a little X here and then he moved back. Is that what it was?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah. So we could do-

**Merrill:** Uh, yeah. Oh, two Ps. Gotcha, okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah. And, like, if he were-

**Merrill:** Put a little arrow.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Perfect. Thank-

**Cooley:** So that's the same person.

**Merrill:** Okay. So you've, you've, real quick, Detective Corona, I'm gonna, uh, narrate this. You put a P off to the left of the subject by the stairs who's one officer, and then a P just below the X for the subject on the stairs who's the second officer. And then you drew a second P with arrows next to it to show that second officer had to start backpedaling as the subject approached him.

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah, step.

**Merrill:** Okay. And, and, when, when you said, here's a part I think I got lost in...

**Cooley:** Right.

**Merrill:** ...all this is-

**Cooley:** Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 26**

**Merrill:** When you're watching this, there's just dialogue going on, they have this semi-circle of personnel, two police officers, they're talking to him, he's sitting on the steps, everything seems normal at that moment. And what, was there something that caused the officer to draw the weapon?

**Cooley:** Well there had to be. Um. What-

**Merrill:** That's what you weren't sure, right? 'Cause you couldn't see.

**Cooley:** Yeah. Yeah. And that's what these guys, everybody here can probably speak to that.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Because, because they, they uniformly backed up at...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...the same time.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** So, um-

**Merrill:** And that's when that second officer...

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...pulled a weapon? Uh, pulled his...

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** ...his or her weapon? Okay.

**Cooley:** Ah, we need body cams.

**Merrill:** So that's what, I just wanted to make sure.

**Cooley:** Just-

**Merrill:** No, no, y-you know, everybody's got a perspective.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** And you're further away. Like you said...

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 27**

**Cooley:** Uh-huh.

**Merrill:** ...that the, the inner semi-circle might know a lot more detail about that 'cause they were in a position to see it, so.

**Cooley:** Yeah. I mean, I could, with, without audible, besides the, you know, the weapon discharging...

**Merrill:** Yup.

**Cooley:** ...um, uh, I could see everything. I could just, just...

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** ...watch the, the physical dynamic.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** So. But I couldn't hear anything.

**Corona:** Um, okay. Yeah, I just had, uh, one other follow up question.

**Cooley:** Sure.

**Corona:** Um. So, um, I think you mentioned before that the, the guy, he was kinda charging at that officer who's kind of on the bottom there, the one who retreated.

**Cooley:** Uh-huh.

**Corona:** Um, did it seem like he was, like, focused just on that officer? Or was he-

**Cooley:** Oh, yeah.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah, it was, yeah. It was, it was a very directed and, uh, focused.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Merrill:** Alright.

**Corona:** Okay. Uh, I don't think I have anything else.

**Cooley:** 'Cause everybody else had, had got well out of harm's way.

**Corona:** Okay.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 28**

**Merrill:** Okay. Um, and is, you know, just ask is there anything else you can think of we didn't ask that you think might be important that you recall?

**Cooley:** Um. Just, just I guess I would, you know, reinforce how quickly that person from, even whatever, whatever distance that was, going from a sitting to a-and closing that gap.

**Merrill:** It was very quick.

**Cooley:** Very, very quick.

**Merrill:** And I think you used the word aggressive too, right?

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Okay. And it, you know, thank you for that. And in the lobby, is that where the lobby was there?

**Cooley:** Yeah. Well 'cause-

**Merrill:** Is there a lobby?

**Cooley:** Yup.

**Merrill:** And can you just give me a north arrow to show me...

**Cooley:** Ye-

**Merrill:** ...for directions so I know where it is?

**Cooley:** Yeah. Okay. So this is...

**Merrill:** That way? Or-

**Cooley:** ...gonna be-

**Merrill:** Perfect. And then would you mind in that maybe a little space there just put your name, the date.

**Cooley:** Oh.

**Merrill:** It's June 24<sup>th</sup>.

**Cooley:** Oh, would you like me to autograph it?

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 29**

**Merrill:** Yes, please. Just, uh, that would be great. Thank you.

**Cooley:** Yeah, I can do that.

**Merrill:** I appreciate it. It's about 9:15 PM right now.

**Cooley:** Oh, and date? Uh, was-

**Merrill:** Uh, June 24<sup>th</sup>. Yup. Alright.

**Corona:** So, so before we wrap up. I did...

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Corona:** ...have, um, a couple things that popped up.

**Cooley:** Uh-huh.

**Corona:** And you may have discussed this when I was outa, out of the car briefly. Um. How long do you think it took from the shooting to when you were able to, to render medical aid? I know you said it was a short time because you wanted to make sure he's safe.

**Cooley:** Uh, we're, we're talking 60 seconds.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah. 'Cause what, because he was still moving around on the ground and, um, the, oh, I do remember the, okay. I, I do recall this now. The officer who did not discharge the weapon, 'cause as soon as it, I went to go get the bed, I was like oh. So I grabbed our stretcher, I came back and so I'm ready to, ready to go straight to him and then the officer said, the officer who did not fire the weapon said hold on, let me, I believe he said let me get the knife and then you can go.

**Merrill:** Oh, okay. And when you-

**Cooley:** So, so there was, it, and maybe that was what was in his pocket. I-if-

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** But I remember the call notes said something about a screwdriver but then the officer said something about a knife. But, anyways, I know that's important for you guys. For us it's a, it's a scene safety issue.

**Merrill:** Right.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 30**

**Cooley:** To make sure that, you know, the weapons, that he's not armed before we could...

**Merrill:** Get close?

**Cooley:** ...get access.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Merrill:** Did, did you actually see the officer remove anything?

**Cooley:** Uh, no.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** I couldn't see where I-

**Merrill:** Okay. 'Cause you were fur, still waiting and you're fur, a little further back.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** Right? Go ahead, Joseph.

**Corona:** Um, I, I think that's it. Yeah. I think you've covered-

**Merrill:** Well, yeah, 'cause no, it's good you brought this up because, okay. So then you rendered care.

**Cooley:** Um-hm.

**Merrill:** And you mentioned earlier that his left arm was up when he advanced on the officer and that he had got shot. And what, what was the term you used for this area?

**Cooley:** The left, uh, axillary region.

**Merrill:** Axillary region.

**Cooley:** Or armpit.

**Merrill:** Okay. So left armpit. Uh, you saw that he had a wound there. Did you see any other gunshot wounds on his body?

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 31**

**Cooley:** Yeah. I think there was one in his belly, down here in the right.

**Merrill:** Right lower belly?

**Cooley:** Yup.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** Right lower belly.

**Merrill:** Um, anything else of note, uh, about his body, his, uh, like, da-did you notice any other injuries of any kind?

**Cooley:** No.

**Merrill:** Okay. Um, and was he still conscious when you were...

**Cooley:** No.

**Merrill:** ...treating him?

**Cooley:** No, by the time I got to him, no.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Cooley:** He was unresponsive.

**Merrill:** Okay. And so how long do you think you had to wait until, you know, right after the shots, I think you just said this but I wanna make sure, approximately, before you were able to render care?

**Cooley:** Yeah. No more than 60 seconds.

**Merrill:** Oh, that's right. Okay.

**Cooley:** Yeah.

**Merrill:** So it was quick. Okay. Good. Uh. Joe?

**Corona:** Uh, no, I think that's it. Yeah.

**Merrill:** Okay. Uh.

**Corona:** For, for real this time. I think that's it.

**Merrill:** Yeah.

0625 11 ame

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case #21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 32**

**Cooley:** It's okay.

**Merrill:** I think, I think we got it finally there.

**Cooley:** Yeah, uh.

**Merrill:** Okay. Okay. Well, uh, I'm gonna stop this if you're good.

**Cooley:** Yeah. I'm good.

**Merrill:** Okay. It's, uh, approximately 9:18 PM. Thank you very much.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062921/1515, S. Hubbard

5X

0625.11 ame

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368121) INTERVIEW WITH ASPEN BREUER 06-24-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
ASPEN BREUER**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Samora:** This is Detective Samora, 51733. Um, it is, uh, June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2021. This is regarding case 21-171597. With my partner Erik Kammerer. We are, um, just north of, uh, the Motel 6, we're in the street. Um, we are, uh, with Lieutenant ASPEN BREUER. It's B-R-E-U-E-R, first of ASPEN, A-S-P-E-N. And he's being represented by, uh, Officer Reagan. Okay. And you are aware that this is being recorded?

**Breuer:** Yes, ma'am.

**Samora:** Okay. And you're okay with that?

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** Okay. And if you can just kind of start us off with how you got here and what you saw.

**Breuer:** Yeah. So we got, uh, dispatched here on a medical call. Uh, I believe the nature of the call was, uh, drug use and then something about a possibly suicide attempt, um, but with no real intent or description of how they were gonna do it. Generally, that was the call. I don't remember exactly. Um. We arrived, we, uh, as a crew, we noted, I noted a male standing in the median, in the bushes and as we came around the corner, looking straight at us, uh, super aggressive, physical mannerisms. We discussed it and as we pulled up he came off the median and crossed behind the rig and my driver noted it. Um. And I-

**Samora:** And you're, 'cause...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...this is being recorded.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** You're kinda pointing.

**Breuer:** Oh, sorry. Yes.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 2

**Samora:** Yeah, the rig right here is actually, uh, parked on, uh, Holladay here.

**Breuer:** Yeah. We're parked, uh, facing east on Holladay just in front of the Motel 6.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** And you were kinda pointing to a median.

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** Is it the median that's just north of it? Or...

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** ...is it-

**Breuer:** Median just north running down the center of Holladay. Uh, so that's an east west median in the center of Holladay. So as we came around the corner that would've been at the intersection of Holladay right there. Is that...

**Samora:** Yeah.

**Breuer:** ...clear? Okay.

**Samora:** Yeah, totally.

**Breuer:** Yeah. Yeah, so standing sorta in, in the median which is an odd place for a person to be standing, uh, and he was, uh, just, the way he was looking at us. So I go to get off the rig and I see him coming around the back of the piece of the ap, of the apparatus. So he's now on the curb, between the truck and the Motel 6. And I could, just his, just, ah, everything about him, um, set me off. So I got back on the rig and as my driver was getting out, I said no, no, no, I need you to stay with the rig. Which doesn't happen that often but we do, do it if we feel like there's someone who may, basically we're thinking about he's gonna break into the rig, steal something 'cause it happens from time to time. So I'll leave the driver with the apparatus. And I actually said to him if this gets too weird, just, uh, hit the horn and we'll all come back. That's our kinda routine. Right? It's like we'll come back if you need help 'cause I'm leaving him by himself which is a little sketchy. So we, now I get back off the rig, um, I meet my, the firefighter who's in the backseat and we get out. And now the, um, male subject is now kinda halfway down the length of the rig and he, uh, our medical kits that we need to get are on the back of the truck so we would have to walk past the subject. And I grab the firefighter and I say no, no, no, we're waiting. Uh, this guy now is posted up, his

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 3

face, he's leaning forward, he's pacing back and forth, he's doing this, he's looking at, the whole, everything he's doing is just super, super puts me off. Right? All kinds of red flags are...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...going off.

**Samora:** And for the recording, what...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...you were doing there, you were kinda raising, kinda puffing...

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** ...up.

**Breuer:** Shoulders are up.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Uh, he's touching his face, back and forth like this on his mouth and he's moving around. He had a cellphone at one point. Now he's, cellphone up to his ear and he's looking at us. We kinda, and we made our way, got to the kits. He was maybe four or five feet away from us, didn't say anything to us.

**Samora:** Um-hm.

**Breuer:** Okay. Get our kits, walk over to the, uh, where we were told in the dispatch information the patient was in the lobby of Motel 6...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...which is interesting 'cause the lobby's not open. But we went to the lobby with our kits, knock on the door, guy answers the door. Say hey, did someone call 9-1-1. He says I have no idea what you're talking about. Okay. Look around, don't see, uh, don't see anyone else standing around. I turn around, same male individual is now right behind us. So I turn around and he's still same kinda mannerisms. And I looked at him and he's staring right at me. And I just asked him did you call 9-1-1. Alright. Just, I don't know, something to say. And he said, yeah, I called 9-1-1. Oh, okay, are we here for you? Yeah. Are you attempting to harm yourself? Yeah. Okay. And then we proceed to have a fairly normal conversation. Like, now all of a sudden, his face completely changes and he's talking to us. Like, okay. Like, alright. So, you know, normal patient interaction.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 4

Start asking him questions. Uh, he says yeah, I did a bunch of drugs and I'm not really exactly sure, I'm not feeling right. So we start going down the road of like hey, you know, do you do drugs regularly. Yeah. Okay. Well, you know, this can kinda happen, we can check you out, don't know that you need to go to the hospital. AMR ambulance is now on scene at this point in time. And we're just having a conversation. In the middle of the conversation, um, he says something to the effect of I, I need to go get something out of my room. Just very odd. But he's visibly under the influence, uh, what, uh, methamphetamine probably 'cause his mannerisms are a little strange. So he says I need to go get something from my room. We're standing. At this point, there's a staircase, uh, this is all exterior stairwell garden style, uh, motel. We're standing at the staircase that would be against the, uh, eastern most section of the building. It's a L shaped building. So we're, we're there by the staircase. Uh, police, uh, arrive at some point during this conversation also. There's two officers on scene. Um, we're just talking and they're standing off at a distance. And then he says this, I need to go get something out of my room. And I say please don't go get anything out of your room, um, just stay here and talk to us and we'll figure out what you need and how we can help you. He starts walking up the stairs. I say, as he's walking up the stairs, I say two or three times sir, please do not go to your room, I do not want you to go to your room, do not go to your room. And he turns around and now he's posted up again, he's fl-flipped a switch again. And he says going to get, I can't really hear what he's saying, I'm going to get something out of my room. Well for me, that's, like, cardinal rule, anytime someone turns around and goes back into an apartment or, we're out, like, we do it just poof, we leave. So he starts walking across that railing, you can see him, and he's doing this. And now he's looking back at us and he's like cussing and saying this, that and the other and I'm going back to my room. At this point, we decide, we should just go. Like, you know what? And the officers are like. We just go forget it, not worth it, don't escalate the situation, let him go in his room if you want, we're going to be gone. So we start walking back. We grab our kits. I tell my guys. We get back to the sidewalk, we're halfway to the apparatus so we've covered maybe 20 feet and a officer yells across the parking lot hey, he wants to go now, he wants to go to the hospital now. So somewhere in there, he changed his mind and communicated to the officers he wanted to go. So come back. Okay. Come back, uh, and then he says, he does it again now. He says but I still need to get that thing out of my room.

**Samora:** And is he still up that second floor?

**Breuer:** He's right here at about, like, 212.

**Samora:** Okay.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
CONFIDENTIAL

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 5

**Breuer:** And so his room is 218. So then he starts saying, now he says but I'm just gonna go into my room real quick. Now it starts again. Do not go back into your room, do not. For all, and I'm yelling at him don't do it. One of the officers says we can't have you go back into your room, do not go back into your room, do not go back into your room. Eventually, he, like, goes to go in, he comes back. Eventually, he just calms down, walks downstairs.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** 'Cause there's another stairwell that's towards the west side...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...of the building. Comes down, sits down there at the bot, base of the stairs. He sits down. Now we're back up, talking to him again. He switched. Now we're just having a normal conversation. He, finally, he agrees, uh, to go to the hospital. Okay, cool. Um. Uh, one of your officers says, uh, one of the things we need to do is check your pockets before we'll let you go into the ambulance, it's normal protocol, uh, just so we can all be safe, I need to check your pockets. And he's like no. Here we go. Cheeks, you know, muscles here clenching, muscles are going. He's, like, he's flexing, he's doing things, like, the guy was mad, not saying anything. Hey, we just need to check your pockets. The officer's great, he repeats it several times, he says it in a couple different ways, hey. And then he eventually comes around and says, you know, the choice, the choice is yours, if you wanna go in my ambulance to the hospital, I'm gonna check your pockets, otherwise, you can go back up to your room and you're, you're fine and I don't need to check your pockets, the choice is yours, but if you wanna go in the amb. So we go kinda on repeat on this for a while. And, uh, finally, he, uh, it gets, uh, his mannerisms, he doesn't really say much but his mannerisms start to change and eventually he just goes for his pocket. We say don't, don't, don't, don't, don't, don't, don't, don't, don't reach in your pocket and he takes his hand back out. And then he goes back for his pocket, don't do that, don't reach for your pocket, please don't go in your pocket, do not reach in your pocket. Does it three or four, five times maybe. And then eventually, uh, one of the officers, super good call, he goes you know what, let's just go, this isn't going well, let's all just leave. I look at him, we talk about, we agree, let's just go. As I, uh, we're all standing, got one officer here, uh, another officer here, me and, uh, my firefighters are kinda right beside me. So what I'm describing is, uh, patient is four, five in front of me, seated, officers are to my left, one and two, and three additional firefighters are kinda at my side. So we're okay, we're gonna leave now 'cause clearly this is not going well, deescalate, let's just leave. Grab our kits. Go to turn around and I can see he pops up real quick and hear the officer shouting, uh, commands of some sort and stop or don't or whatever, what, I don't really remember. And I'm maybe three steps away and he just whoop and pop-pop.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 6

**Samora:** Okay. Um, so you were talking about, you were kinda doing, when he was reaching for his pocket. And you...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...you've got your left hand and you're going towards your back pocket?

**Breuer:** This pocket.

**Samora:** Oh, okay. So it's his side...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...pocket?

**Breuer:** Yeah. So he's sitting like this and he ju-just go like this.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** I say no, no, no, no, no, don't, don't, do not reach in your pocket, take your hand away from your pocket. And he'd take it back and he'd put it right here.

**Samora:** Okay. And what you just did there, you're just kinda slowly moving your, your hand up your thigh.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Uh, okay.

**Breuer:** So he's sitting like this. His, his hands are just dropped in his lap like this.

**Samora:** Um-hm.

**Breuer:** And then he just kinda run his leg up his thigh kinda...

**Samora:** Um-hm.

**Breuer:** ...and go to reach in his pocket. Don't, don't, don't, don't do that, don't do that. And he'd put his hands back and then he'd look at me and he'd look at the officers. And then he's going like this and you can tell he's, like, he's, like, super amped up. And he's put his hands on his face and he's going like this and he's, so.

**Samora:** Okay. And then you say you start to, like, walk away with your kits.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 7

**Samora:** And then that's when you see him pop up.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** Um, do you see what his movements are when he pops up? Where his hands are? Doing?

**Breuer:** So, no. Not, like, not that well, no.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** 'Cause we were, like, we had just decided which I thought was a great call, we just decided we're gonna leave, like. And that's the best thing to do sometimes is to just get out of there, let him calm down. He, one of the officers even said we're gonna leave, you can call us back later if you need us which was great. It's, like, that's perfect. Uh, I didn't see exactly what he did but he was, just saw him come up and I guess his hand come up and I just hear the officers yelling.

**Samora:** Um-hm.

**Breuer:** And I saw one of the officers draw what I think is his gun and then I heard pop-pop. And I was like...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...he just shot that guy.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** And then what happened?

**Breuer:** Uh, so I grab my crew and we immediately retreated back, uh, to our truck. So we were sitting in front of the, you know, at the stairs so that's maybe, what, 50, 60 feet back. So, um, I mean, we knew that at some point we would be engaging with the trauma situation, um, and I had a couple of my firefighters actually wanted to go start work on the trauma and I, literally, physically grabbed 'em and said no, no, we're going back to the truck. So we go back to the truck for safety, of course. Let the officer's deal with the situation. I had no idea what was going on...

**Samora:** Um-hm.

**Breuer:** ...specifically, so. But we retreated back there and it's, like, we're gonna wait for them to tell us to come back in.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 8

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Which really quickly thereafter one of the officers came back and said we need you back here, we're ready.

**Samora:** Okay. Do you-

**Breuer:** So it was like...

**Samora:** How long was that time?

**Breuer:** Maybe a minute.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Pretty, yeah. I would, fairly quickly.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Um. And we went back. Um, and the, obviously, the AMR medics were all still there. So we just really quickly, basically, we call it a load and go where, um, we're just gonna get out of there 'cause, uh, very, very quickly the scene escalated and this whole motel came out.

**Samora:** Oh, okay.

**Breuer:** You can imagine not very nice things were being said...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...to all of us, yeah.

**Samora:** Okay. Um. Did, could, do you see any injury to him at all? Or?

**Breuer:** We exposed so we cut all his clothes off which is trauma protocol.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** And, uh, I woulda said there were two gunshot wounds. One here and maybe one here.

**Samora:** Okay. And you're...

**Breuer:** Ish.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 9

**Samora:** ...pointing to your left...

**Breuer:** Abdom-

**Samora:** ...side adom-

**Breuer:** Abdomen. Left side abdomen and left side shoulder. But my medic will have the specifics on that.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** I only saw it pretty quickly. We literally, what we do is we cut all the clothes off and then we roll and we peel all the clothing off. So we cut right up the middle with the clothes and then we rom, roll him over, we peel all the clothes off, load him onto the gurney, in this case, and off we go just to get to safety.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** And so you said when you first came up, that's when you encountered the same guy.

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** And he's in the median.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** Is he saying anything to you when you first get-

**Breuer:** Nope. No.

**Samora:** Okay. And then, eh, you kinda are getting off your rig. And...

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** ...you know, you're kinda of hinked up about him. Uh-

**Breuer:** His mannerisms are all...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...wrong.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 10

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah. Like, he's hyper aggressive.

**Samora:** Yeah. Okay.

**Breuer:** Doesn't say anything.

**Samora:** Still doesn't say anything.

**Breuer:** Nope.

**Samora:** Okay. And it's not until you come over here that, and he's following behind you that you turn and that's your first conversation that you had with him?

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah. He had never said a word and, um, never waved at us, no inclination that he was our patient at all.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Like, had no idea that he was the one that called 9-1-1 until he sorta, obviously, was trailing us. And then now he's standing right next to me. And it's like what are you doing here.

**Samora:** Right, right, right.

**Breuer:** And then, well, maybe he's the one that called.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** So I just said are you the one that called 9-1-1?

**Samora:** Okay. And then...

**Breuer:** And then-

**Samora:** ...that's when you say his mannerisms...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...change?

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 11

**Breuer:** We had basically a normal conversation, more or less. He was high on meth so there was that.

**Samora:** So it was meth that he used, that he admitted to using?

**Breuer:** Yes. Yeah. He told us that.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** But then he also mumbled about he had taken some other drugs and he didn't really know and he was feeling different than he normally did.

**Samora:** Okay. Did he mention what those other drugs were?

**Breuer:** No.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Not to me.

**Samora:** Alright.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Um.

**Breuer:** He, very few words.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Like, when I say we had a normal conversation, I mean, the shoulders came down, he relaxed a little bit, you know, um, and he just was like someone else that I would meet on the street...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...to be honest with ya. Uh, um, no better way to describe that.

**Samora:** And at what point-

**Breuer:** Not super articulate. How's that?

**Samora:** Yeah.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 12

**Samora:** At what point did you realize that the officers had arrived on scene?

**Breuer:** During that conversation.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** And they pulled up through the driveway here and parked right next to us and got out. But they didn't engage, they didn't need to.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** I noted that they were standing off to the side.

**Samora:** Okay. And they pulled into the drive...

**Breuer:** Um-hm.

**Samora:** ...that you pointed right there.

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** And that's right by the manager's office. So that would be right where you guys were standing?

**Breuer:** Yeah. Yeah.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** We were, so there's a white car that's parked right there by the stairs.

**Samora:** Um-hm.

**Breuer:** That's about where we were standing.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Um, and what kind of car did they arrive in?

**Breuer:** A regular, like a SUV patrol car.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 13

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Like, a Ford Explorer.

**Samora:** Okay. And d-did it have, uh, Portland Police on it...

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** ...or their markings on it?

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** Were the lights on at all? Do you remember?

**Breuer:** I don't think the lights were on.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Not when they pulled in the parking lot.

**Samora:** Okay. And did they announce themselves when they got here? Or?

**Breuer:** I don't remember them announcing themselves.

**Samora:** Okay. Did, did you, did you observe him noticing the police? Or...

**Breuer:** No.

**Samora:** ...did he? Okay.

**Breuer:** Nope.

**Samora:** Okay. And you said that the, the officers actually really didn't engage right then.

**Breuer:** Not at all.

**Samora:** 'Cause you were engaging with him.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** And it seemed to be-

**Breuer:** And that, from my experience, is really normal.

**Samora:** Okay.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 14

**Breuer:** That's how we, you know, they'll, they'll stand, we know they're there, they're six, eight feet away, they let us do our thing and talk to the patient and if I need them they're right there. And, and I don't know. Yeah. Everything about the interaction was very, I would've said status quo.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Like, very normal. He didn't, his mannerisms didn't change when the police arrived at all.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** He was all fine until, and he very calmly said he wanted to go to his room.

**Samora:** Okay. And what point did his mannerisms change again?

**Breuer:** About halfway up the stairs the third or fourth I told him not to go to his room. I got more and more stern.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Asked him please don't do that.

**Samora:** Okay. And then, so he continues and then some, once, at one point, you guys say okay, well we're out of here, we're just gonna...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...leave?

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** Um.

**Breuer:** He's probably right up on the rail, right about the corner, let's say. He's walking really slow.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** He's at the corner there. We say we're just gonna go.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
CONFIDENTIAL

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 15

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** 'Cause one of the officers suggested it. It was a great idea. I was like you know what, there's no medical emergency here. He's, I can, you know, you can make an assessment of someone. Right? He's, there's no medical emergency, he's not gonna die, um, nothing critical is going on, he's having some sort of mental health issue that he needs help with but nothing critical at this moment, we can come back and see him in an hour when he's calmed down and maybe come down off his high a little bit. So, yeah, it's a good call. It's, like, okay.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** So we just leave.

**Samora:** And then you were heading out and that's when you said an officer, uh, kinda yelled back for you hey...

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** ...he wants to go.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Do you remember what officer that was?

**Breuer:** Hm. Uh, well there were two officers. The best way I can describe it is one, uh, Black and one white officer, younger and older. Uh, the younger white officer, I think, was the one that called.

**Samora:** Okay. And was he the one that was, uh, engaging with him...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...mostly...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...after you?

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** Okay. Um, and so then you guys go back and I think that you mentioned that he...

**Breuer:** Yup.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 16

**Samora:** ...decides he wants to go to his room and he starts walking.

**Breuer:** Yeah. Um-hm.

**Samora:** Um, but then he continues and he comes down to the other stairwell.

**Breuer:** Yes. Once he...

**Samora:** That's how he...

**Breuer:** ...then we go back.

**Samora:** ...the west side.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** Okay. And then that's when he comes down and he sits.

**Breuer:** At the bottom stair. Yeah.

**Samora:** And then it, it, uh, I think you described another change of him where he's more calm.

**Breuer:** Yeah. Then he calmed back down again once he got to the bottom of the stairs and we had another really, I woulda said, normalish conversation about him going to the hospital...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...and whether or not he was really trying to commit suicide or not.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Which it didn't really sound like he was.

**Samora:** Okay. Was that you having that conversation or was that the officer?

**Breuer:** Mostly the officer, same officer. Same.

**Samora:** That, the white officer?

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 17

**Samora:** Okay. And do you remember any, uh, thing about what he was saying about suicide or anything like that? Or?

**Breuer:** No. I mean, we were all talking. I don't think he was so much, we were all just kinda describing that we wanted to help him...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...and that if he would just agree to go to the hospital, we'd be happy to take him. It was a lot of repeat.

**Samora:** Yeah.

**Breuer:** It was over and over. He really declined that he was trying to hurt himself pretty early on. It was just in our notes so we were trying to make sure. I mean, really with someone like that we wanna make sure that we're not gonna leave and they are gonna go inside and harm themselves. And we didn't get that inclination at all.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** And, and then you describe, uh, that officer as saying, you know, hey, if you wanna go to the hospital, I'm gonna have to pat you down.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** And then that kind of-

**Breuer:** Boom.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** He was completely flipped.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** But then that officer says, you know, hey, you can just go back...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...and I won't have to...

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 18

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** ...check your pockets.

**Breuer:** Multiple times.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** And then you guys decided that you were gonna leave.

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** And as you're-

**Breuer:** And that was his idea again. Yeah. Which was good.

**Samora:** The officer?

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** He said how 'bout we just leave. And I said absolutely, I completely agree with that.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Let's just go.

**Samora:** And as you're leaving, did you notice anything that would've triggered a change in his demeanor?

**Breuer:** No.

**Samora:** Like, did anything happen or...

**Breuer:** No. And I think the l...

**Samora:** ...anything that was said?

**Breuer:** ...the last thing I remember the officer saying was if you need to, you can call us back later.

**Samora:** Okay.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 19

**Breuer:** Yeah. It was the last thing that I remember being said.

**Samora:** Okay. And is he...

**Breuer:** It was-

**Samora:** ...saying anything? The...

**Breuer:** Nope.

**Samora:** ...the, okay.

**Breuer:** No. Didn't say anything. Didn't say-

**Samora:** And you heard two shots?

**Breuer:** Two shots.

**Samora:** Is that right? Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** And then you retreated back here?

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** And then you said shortly thereafter, um, you were...

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Samora:** ...asked to come back.

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** Do you remember who that was?

**Breuer:** No, I don't.

**Samora:** Do you rem, did you remember seeing what officer actually, uh, used their weapon or...

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** ...could you tell?

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 20

**Breuer:** Yes. Oh, yes. Yeah. The officer nearest me. So the officer that was doing the talking and then the officer right next to me was the one that drew, I guess was, his firearm...

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...and shot.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah, for sure.

**Samora:** So would that be the Black officer?

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** Okay. Uh, did the white officer, did he have his gun out, that you could tell?

**Breuer:** I couldn't tell.

**Samora:** Okay. But you could tell that this officer did because he was...

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Samora:** ...right next to you?

**Breuer:** He was right next to me.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** And I was sorta turned.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** And we were, like, getting ready to leave.

**Samora:** And you just did a turn and it would, you would've been turned towards that officer?

**Breuer:** Toward, yup.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** I turned this way and I, you know, just thinking okay, we're out of here, you know, and we're gonna BS or whatever and...

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 21

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** ...off we go. And I could, but I could see this guy, well, you know, from here well enough, the patient. But he came up fairly quickly.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Kammerer:** Uh, when you guys, uh, were pulling up, what was your position inside the rig?

**Breuer:** So I sit in the, uh, passenger seat in the front.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Kammerer:** Okay. And then how many are in your crew?

**Breuer:** Four.

**Kammerer:** Okay. And where would they be seated in the vehicle?

**Breuer:** Yeah. So I have a driver and then I have two firefighters. One firefighter sits in the back of the cab, inside. And the fourth firefighter sits in the tiller position which is the very back of the truck.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** They steer, they steer the back tires.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** So they sit elevated. They're up maybe 10 feet.

**Kammerer:** Alright. So three of you are kinda in the cab area, one in the very back.

**Breuer:** Um-hm.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Kammerer:** And then, um-

**Breuer:** And, oh-

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 22

**Kammerer:** Yeah, go ahead.

**Breuer:** And the, the person that's in the backseat is directly behind me.

**Kammerer:** Okay. Right behind you. Okay.

**Breuer:** Yes, sir.

**Kammerer:** Alright. Um, and then you talked about, um, yeah, you were talking with this guy and having a good conversation.

**Breuer:** Um-hm.

**Kammerer:** And then, uh, at some point he starts reaching and you're using your, your left hand...

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Kammerer:** ...uh, down towards his pocket.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Kammerer:** And then somebody's telling him, you know, hey, don't reach into your pockets.

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Kammerer:** Who, who is it that's saying that.

**Breuer:** It's, ss, there was one officer that was doing I would've said 95 percent, 90 percent of the talking.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** He was the, the younger, the white, uh, guy.

**Kammerer:** Was, was telling him not to reach into his pockets?

**Breuer:** Yes.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Most of the conversation was going on between him and the, and then my, my paramedic too were kinda bouncing around, you know, trying to...

**Kammerer:** Okay.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 23

**Breuer:** ...kinda loosen him up a little bit, get him to agree.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Ultimately, what we wanted was him to agree to go to the hospital.

**Kammerer:** And how was he going to get to the hospital?

**Breuer:** In the ambulance.

**Kammerer:** Oh, so there was an ambulance here?

**Breuer:** Yes. Yeah. Sorry.

**Kammerer:** Okay. That's alright.

**Breuer:** I left that out. Yeah.

**Kammerer:** Uh, no worries. Where was the...

**Breuer:** They just didn't-

**Kammerer:** ...ambulance?

**Breuer:** So the ambulance pulled up and they were, so the patrol car was probably, I don't know if I'm saying that right, cop car, patrol car, uh, was...

**Kammerer:** That's fine.

**Breuer:** ...probably parked, they had kinda turned the corner, and the ambulance was right in behind them. So the back of the ambulance was almost at the kinda edge of the street or the, or the, uh, sidewalk there.

**Kammerer:** Okay. So kinda in this driveway right here.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Kammerer:** And where were the, uh, uh, paramedics from the ambulance?

**Breuer:** They were right behind me three, four feet back there maybe.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
CONFIDENTIAL

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 24

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Kammerer:** Okay. So up there with you-

**Breuer:** They weren't, they weren't hanging. We, I honestly, I thought (unintelligible) I was like we're probably just gonna cut them loose because this guy's, we're gonna sit here for 30 minutes doing this. You know?

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yeah. He's not going anywhere.

**Kammerer:** And then...

**Breuer:** Uh.

**Kammerer:** ...I believe you said his room was in 218.

**Breuer:** That's what he, 'cause 218, we ah, well he said my room's 218.

**Kammerer:** Okay. So he told you-

**Breuer:** At some point, yeah.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** Yup.

**Kammerer:** Okay. Mm. I don't think I have anything else.

**Breuer:** (Unintelligible).

**Samora:** Is there anything that we didn't ask you that you thinks important for us to know?

**Breuer:** I don't think so.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Breuer:** I, nothing about this call stood out to me other than a really bad ending. And I've been doing this for 17 years, 17 years. So it seemed like everything textbook as far as meeting someone like that except the ending went very different. He flipped.

**Samora:** Yeah.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 25

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Kammerer:** So I just have one more question for ya.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Kammerer:** Um, what are your responsibilities as a lieutenant for this crew?

**Breuer:** Yeah. So my, my primary duty, um, when we're out in the street, I guess, 'cause I have other duties, but...

**Kammerer:** Sure.

**Breuer:** ...when I'm out in the street, my primary responsibility is command and control of every incident that we go on. So I'm in charge of every incident that we roll on and I need to be in control of each situation we get into. So safety is a big thing for me. So, um, like, in this particular instance, this, this place is a, this is a dangerous place to be. So a lot of looking around, paying attention.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** On a regular medical call, I'm barely hands on. Like, I don't touch a lot of equipment, they don't, they wouldn't let me carry anything even if I tried and they wouldn't let me touch anything even if I tried. Uh, but, so I'm standing back but I'm in command and I'm also looking around, making sure that we stay safe.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** So. There's that.

**Kammerer:** Okay.

**Breuer:** And I-

**Kammerer:** Nope, That, that answers my question.

**Breuer:** Okay. Yeah. I don't, it's pretty, it's pretty basic.

**Kammerer:** Alright.

**Breuer:** Yeah.

**Kammerer:** Alright. Thank you, sir.

0625.12 ssa

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 26

**Breuer:** Yeah. Thank you.

**Kammerer:** Yup.

**Samora:** Okay.

**Kammerer:** Uh.

**Samora:** And I'll stop the recording. It's 2247.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062621/1615, S. Hubbard *SH*

0625.12 ssa

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368123) 911 CALLS WITH MICHAEL TOWNSEND 06-24-21

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**9-1-1 Calls with  
MICHAEL TOWNSEND**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

1<sup>st</sup> Call to 9-1-1

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** 9-1-1 what's the address of the emergency?

**Townsend:** Uh, the Lloyd Center Motel 6.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Sorry, Lloyd Center what?

**Townsend:** Lloyd Center Motel 6.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay what can I help you with?

**Townsend:** Uh, yeah I'm feeling suicidal right now.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** I'm sorry to hear that let me um, just get the address up here.

**Townsend:** Yeah.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Um, so are you on, okay I gotcha, you're on Holladay Street, which room number sir?

**Townsend:** Uh, I'm downstairs in the lobby, I'm wearing all black.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay.

**Townsend:** And got a bunch of ta- uh, fuckin' tattoos everywhere.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay and have you done anything to harm yourself?

**Townsend:** Uh, no.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay and are you wanting an ambulance or um, to talk to some, the crisis line?

**Townsend:** Yeah I'm, I'm just, I'm just high on meth right now tripping.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay and are you wanting an ambulance sir?

**Townsend:** Yeah.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 2

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay, gotcha um, and do you have any weapons on you?

**Townsend:** Um, no.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay and um, any plan at all? Have you, have you taken any drugs besides the meth or thought about doing anything to yourself?

**Townsend:** No.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay. I'm getting help started, stay on the phone with me. And the phone number you're calling from is 9-1-1 only, is that right? Is there a way we can call you back?

**Townsend:** Yeah, yeah.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay that's fine and how old are you?

**Townsend:** Forty years old.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Forty, okay.

**Townsend:** Yeah and can you send the police too?

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Yeah um, and actually the police come on –

**Townsend:** Alright 'cause I'm fuckin' trippin' right now.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Yeah I gotcha, I got, are you able to sit down?

**Townsend:** High on meth, fucking fist packin' a screwdriver and shit.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Um, you say you have a screwdriver?

**Townsend:** Yeah I'm just trippin'.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay. And police come on um, these kinds of calls anyway so yeah they'll be coming as well, okay you'll probably see them first, okay.

**Townsend:** Do you have a cigarette bro? Good boy.

**Male:** (Indiscernible talking in background).

**Townsend:** (Unintelligible).

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** And are you feeling violent at all?

0628.14tla

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 3

Townsend: Uh, no.

9-1-1 Dispatch: Okay. And you said no to weapons, correct? Oh wait, you have a screwdriver or no?

Townsend: Yeah.

9-1-1 Dispatch: You do have one?

Townsend: Yeah.

9-1-1 Dispatch: Can you, are you able to put it down and away from you?

Townsend: Yeah.

9-1-1 Dispatch: Okay. (Pause) Sorry this is just um, I'm just getting the help started, I'll let you know where they're at. So I'm sending the par-paramedics to help you now, okay.

Townsend: Okay.

9-1-1 Dispatch: Just stay on the line, stay on the line I'll tell you...

Townsend: (Unintelligible).

9-1-1 Dispatch: ...exactly what to do next. And um, are you sitting down in the lobby? I just want...

Townsend: ...uh...

9-1-1 Dispatch: ...I just want you to be as comfortable as you can.

Townsend: Yeah – yeah.

9-1-1 Dispatch: Okay and um, don't have anything to eat or drink, okay. It might make you sick or cause further issues.

Townsend: Okay.

9-1-1 Dispatch: Um...

Townsend: Okay.

9-1-1 Dispatch: ...what is your name?

0628.14tla

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 4

**Townsend:** Uh, my first name is MICHAEL.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** MICHAEL and um, do you want to give me your last name?

**Townsend:** What?

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** What is your last name MICHAEL?

**Townsend:** My last name's TOWNSEND.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** TOWNSEND?

**Townsend:** Yeah.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay and again you're gonna be waiting in the lobby at the Motel 6?

**Townsend:** Uh, yeah.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay just wait there for us, I let them know that you're dressed all in black okay?

**Townsend:** Okay.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** And since we can't call you back um, I want you to call us back if anything at all changes.

**Townsend:** (Unintelligible).

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay.

**Townsend:** Yeah, okay.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay we're gonna see you soon.

**Townsend:** Okay, thank you.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** You bet, bye-bye.

(Call terminated)

2<sup>nd</sup> Call to 9-1-1

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** 9-1-1 what is the address of the emergency?

0628.14da

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 5

**Townsend:** Yes the mo-, Motel 6 Lloyd Center.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Motel 6 you said?

**Townsend:** Yeah, yeah, can, can you send the police and the fucking ambulance? Um, I'm feeling suicidal and trippin' and shit.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Yeah give me just a second, let me try to figure out exactly where you are.

**Townsend:** Yeah.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Are you on NE Holladay?

**Townsend:** Yeah.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** What room are you in?

**Townsend:** 518 NE Holladay.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** What room are you in?

**Townsend:** I'm in uh, two, 218.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Two-eighteen, how old are you?

**Townsend:** Yeah. I'm 40.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** And what's going on tonight?

**Townsend:** I'm just trippin' and sh- I, I'm just fuckin' feelin' suicidal and shit, I'm trippin.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Do you have a plan on how you want to hurt yourself?

**Townsend:** Uh, yeah I don't know.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** No plan?

**Townsend:** Yeah I have no idea.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Are you high on anything?

**Townsend:** Uh, yeah high on meth.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay. Give me just a second, okay.

0628.14tla

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 6

**Townsend:** Alright.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** What's your first and last name?

**Townsend:** First name is MICHAEL, last name's TOWNSEND.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Have you ever felt like this before?

**Townsend:** Uh, no.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Do we have a phone number that we can reach you back on?

**Townsend:** Uh –

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Or is it just (unintelligible)?

**Townsend:** ...no I don't.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Okay.

**Townsend:** Hey, tell the fuckin' police to get here right now.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Who are you talking to?

**Townsend:** It looks, it, it, it looks like there's something going on in fuckin' uh, room 220 (unintelligible) there's been uh, some sort of incident uh –

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** I'm sorry, what?

**Townsend:** Not for sure, yeah.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** Oh give me just a second. Did you already call?

**Townsend:** Yeah. And get the, get the police here right now though 'cause I'm fuckin' trippin'. Send 'em to room 220. I don't know what's going on in there.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** I thought you said you were in 218?

**Townsend:** What's up guys?

**Male:** Did you call 9-1-1?

**Townsend:** Yeah I did.

**Male:** Oh okay.

0628.14tla

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 7

**Townsend:** Yeah I, I'm feeling high, I'm feeling suicidal and shit.

**Male:** Okay.

**Townsend:** I –

**Male:** Okay.

**Townsend:** I gotta go check on something in my room in two, in 218. Hey – hello.

**9-1-1 Dispatch:** I'm here, can you go talk to them, I'm gonna hang up.

**Male:** (Unintelligible).

**Townsend:** Yeah, (unintelligible)...

(Call disconnected)

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062821 / 1710 T. Bradshaw *JB*

0628.14tla

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368126) INTERVIEW WITH OFFICER BRETT EMMONS 06-24-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
OFFICER BRETT EMMONS**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Corona:** Alright this is for case uh, 21-171597, it's June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2021, and it's about 2307 hours. Um, we are in a small conference room at North Precinct which is 449 NE Emerson Street and this is Detective Joe Corona, 41783 and I'm here with uh, Detective Anthony Merrill.

**Merrill:** 35227.

**Corona:** Okay and we're here with uh, Officer BRETT EMMONS and your BPST is 56132?

**Emmons:** Correct.

**Corona:** Okay and also present is um, Attorney Traci Anderson for Officer EMMONS. Um, so Officer EMMONS you're aware that we're recording and you're cool with that?

**Emmons:** Yes.

**Corona:** Okay um, so what I'd like you to do is um, and just real briefly tell me um, you know how long you've been with the Bureau and um, what's your current assignment.

**Emmons:** Okay, yeah I've been with the Bureau as a police officer for five years. Uh, I work patrol at North Precinct on afternoon shift, my days off are Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday day. Afternoon shift hours are 4:00pm to 2:00am.

**Corona:** Okay um, so why don't we um, go ahead and skip ahead to um, the things that happened today and um, why don't you tell me um, like what shift you were working and kind of how your day started.

**Emmons:** Okay uh, working my regular C shift, today is my Monday. I was just coming back from a little vacation time, it was like a week and a half so I'd had some time off, it was first day back. Uh, and I was working 695 which is the afternoon unit designator for the Lloyd District area and we call it 690's.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Um –

**Corona:** And so um, so leading up to um, the incident you responded to at the Motel 6.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 2

**Emmons:** Um-hm.

**Corona:** Um, how was the, you know the beginning of your shift up until that point?

**Emmons:** It was normal uh, I think I went to one or two, took normal type of calls. I think there was like a, I went with a, another officer to a call at the Hollywood Transit Center there had, there was like a, a lady maybe having a mental health crisis and it was basically just a welfare check. Just uneventful. Um, we talked to her, she went about her day and that was it.

Uh, I forget if there was any other, one or two small call, I got some food and some coffee, drove around a little bit and then uh, right before this call I was, there's a contact office which is just like a little space that's for police and first responders. Uh, there's a church near uh, it's, it's on NE Clackamas from like Sixth to Seventh, in that block. I don't know the address of it, but they have the little space for us, contact office down in their basement. I'd gone down there, I was just drinking water and I was talking to Officer RAPHAEL, we'd both been off for a couple weeks so we were just catching up in between calls. It was relatively slow and we were hanging out and then I got dispatched on this call.

So uh, it came out as a medical assist call, so it, some, certain types of calls that medical might get sent to, one of those is uh, a suicidal subject who is not like actively doing anything violent but feels suicidal and wants to go to the hospital. Medical will respond to that but they generally ask for police to accompany them just as like a safety precaution.

So it was a medical assist call. Um, I'd just, I finished the water I was drinking at the contact office, took a minute or two, I used the restroom before I left just in case this call took a while and then uh, headed towards the call.

I checked the map as I was leaving because I was pretty close to the call, it was at this Motel 6 at Grand and Holladay, I can picture it exactly, I've been there numerous times. Um, I was pretty close to it, I didn't know exactly where Officer BROWN was so I checked the map, he was super close, he was coming down MLK, just like a – I don't know, probably similar timing to me once we converged so.

I was enroute and I was actually turning from uh, Multnomah Street onto southbound uh, MLK and I saw Officer BROWN was driving south, he was like waiting to continue through the intersection on MLK so I knew he was right with me so it was perfect timing. Uh, I just went down, turned east on Holladay towards the hotel. And as soon as I was on Holladay I could see a fire truck with its lights on parked on the south side of Holladay right at the hotel. So the hotel is on the south side of Holladay just east of Grand on that corner. Fire trucks are parked there, I'm like cool. Fire fighters probably already talking to

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 3

him uh, but just go, you know be, this is a really typical call to kind of preface that.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** So we go to these types of calls all the time and they're really, really normal. People sometimes feel like hurting themselves or feel suicidal but they know that's not right and so they come up with a safe plan for themselves which is to have us help them get to the hospital.

**Corona:** Perfect.

**Emmons:** So –

**Corona:** And I'm gonna just interrupt you real quick.

**Emmons:** Yeah.

**Corona:** Um, and I, we have a, a couple of overhead maps here.

**Emmons:** Um-hm.

**Corona:** Uh, Google Maps, so if it would help you to, to kind of point things out or draw things um, that's just, you know for your reference.

**Emmons:** Okay, got it.

**Corona:** If it would be helpful in kind of describing what happened so –

**Emmons:** Okay.

**Corona:** And I'm thinking –

**Emmons:** Yeah.

**Corona:** So this way would be –

**Emmons:** Yeah so this is south, this is north.

**Corona:** Okay, okay and if you...

**Emmons:** ...yeah...

**Corona:** ...if you want to write, use that.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 4

**Emmons:** Oh perfect, yeah so the fire truck was like, let's see that's Grand, it was roughly here. And uh, I was driving uh, eastbound here on Holladay and Officer BROWN was in his car somewhere like immediately behind me and I knew there was this driveway here and in the – so – I'll get back, so we got dispatched to this call.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** The call was specifically, and this is not verbatim, this is what I remember from the radio dispatch was uh, they sending me, 695 and they were sending um, Officer BROWN 693 as my cover officer and it was a suicidal male at this Motel 6 uh, no plan of how to hurt himself, not mention of weapons. Um, and waiting in the lobby area. I didn't know there was like a lobby you could go inside of but I knew where the manager's office was so I could picture kind of where he would, where he should be, where I thought he would be based on that.

Um, and it was like no plan how to kill himself, not acting aggressive and thinking back on it I'm a little unclear who called because it sounded like a third-party caller, like maybe on his behalf. Um, but then I'll, I'll get to my confusion later on. But um, as far as I know just one caller so – and then pretty quickly after that there was only one radio update that I remember between the initial dispatch and my arrival.

And it was right after the initial dispatch, the one update was uh, that he had, he did have a screwdriver at one point but he put that away somewhere away from him and that he didn't have it on him anymore. And so I'm a less-lethal operator so I carry a .40 millimeter less-lethal launcher and so when we're going to these types of calls that's something I do think about is if this person is armed, you know with like a, a blunt object, a sh- a sharp object, something that's not a firearm, sometimes the less-lethal is a good tool to have so we can get more distance from that person while we try to communicate. But that kind of alleviated um, or this information sort of alleviated that thought for me so he did have a screwdriver at one point even though that wasn't mentioned initially. But, but now he's put it away and he doesn't even have it on him is kind of what the transmission was so I said cool. We don't need to even get the less-lethal out, at this point knowing that he's separated from it oftentimes bringing that launcher out, it looks really intimidating to people and it just escalates situations if it's not actually needed. So I made a conscious decision to, to not take it out based on that update. That's the last update I remember so. Sorry I jumped around a bit there.

**Corona:** No, no worries.

**Emmons:** But getting back to the arrival. Um, I knew, so I'm pulling up, I see that fire truck, lights are on and uh, I know that just east of that fire truck there's a

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 5

driveway that goes into the parking lot and its right next to the manager's office where the guy is supposed to be so that's, you know I'm like, I know exactly where to go.

So we go up to the driveway, I see the fire fighters, you know, I don't know five or six of them standing outside and they're sort of like shouting, not like – just, just because they're talking across a distance, so they're talking loudly to someone that I think is sort of walking up the stairs. And I wasn't sure initially if this was the suicidal subject or someone else, but I kind of put it together 'cause he fit the description of, I think it was, I think it was radio that was like white male, all black clothing, fit that description. And they were sort of telling him, like hey come on down and we'll help you, something to that effect, I don't remember verbatim and he's, I think he was saying he wanted to go to his room and uh, and then Officer BROWN at some point was also there out of his car on foot.

He started talking to the fire fighters, getting information from them and so I figured I'll go talk to the manager. I saw the manager standing outside, I recognized him 'cause I've talked to him before. So I was like okay Officer BROWN can talk to fire, get whatever information he needs from them, I'll just talk to the manager really quick. I asked the manager, does that guy have a room here? He said yeah he's in room 218 and I asked him uh, if he called, like I asked the manager, did you call or did the guy call and he said the guy called. Um, so uh, I think that was all I, I asked him. I don't know, I, those were the questions, that might not be the exact order but that's the information I sought from the manager.

I overheard Officer BROWN talking to fire and the fire fighters were kind of like a little agitated which is unusual to me, normally they're very calm in these types of things, this is a routine call for them just as much as it is for us. Like it's not anything that's unusual or particularly critical as far as stuff, you know that's a lower frequency type of event. This is like something we do often. So I, I was just listening to them and they were saying, you know we're trying to ask him, we're trying to tell him, you know we're here to help and he keeps saying he wants to go to his room and one of the fire fighters told BROWN, he's like it's pissing me off because that's makes us really nervous when someone wants to like really adamantly go to their room. Um, and it, when I heard, I saw that they seemed nervous, I heard them say that and that made me a little nervous too 'cause this is a suicidal guy and sometimes suicidal people can uh, you know become erratic and, you know make weird decisions and I don't know what he's trying to access in his room.

So I was like huh, that's weird. Um, and that made me a little nervous and so by now uh, the subject of the call, he's on the second floor – all the hotel rooms, you

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 6

know are exterior doors it has that second floor outside walkway. So he's up on there and he's walking, he's on that and he's walking away from us. Uh, and the manager had told me he stays in room 218 and then he's walking away from us and I think, I don't remember the exact words I said to him and I don't remember this conversation verbatim at all, but the, the gist of it was, I think I said something to similar to, hey man do you want help or do you not want help and I think he said something kind of like uh, I want to go to my room and I, and I said something similar to uh, that's fine but if you want help you can't go to your room you've gotta come down here and talk to me and, and then he said, he got to, I think he was like getting to his room door and he said I want to go, I I need to go in here and get something, but I couldn't hear what he said. He just, he said I want to go in here and get and then there was some other noise and I couldn't hear what he said and I was like okay.

Well the fire fighters offered this guy help, he asked for help, the fire fighters offered him help, we showed up, I offered him help and he's saying that instead of help he wants to go to his room. The fire fighters are nervous in the way, like this - oh sorry one other factor here. The, the call had said this guy was high and his behavior to me was pretty consistent with what I've observed with like meth intoxication so kind of erratic, pressurized speech, sort of hard to converse with and track a conversation and uh, sort of like, you know fast unpredictable movements and he is behaving in such a way we're like he doesn't even know what he's doing or why he's doing it. So that all just kind of comes together to make me a little nervous and I'm thinking okay right now we're here 'cause this guy asked us for help. There's no PC for any crime and for me, I'm not at a threshold where I'm thinking of like a POH, a mental health hold, because he said he's high, he said uh, that he wants help but now he's leaving the source of that help. Um, and furthermore if he is feeling suicidal he took the step to call us so he's capable of carrying out like a safe plan for himself. He's just changing his mind.

So I'm not at a threshold for like a POH so right now in my mind I really don't have any legal authority, I'm just checking on this guy and if he doesn't want anything to do with me that's his right.

So that though, lack of authority right here, coupled with the fact the fire fighters are nervous about him wanting to go back into his room and it's making me feel nervous too and I can't exactly quantify that to tell you the truth. But um, I decided, you know what we should just leave for now. He's kind of already disengaging from us, he's hard to converse with, he's not really giving me much, let's just disengage and I did, I don't think I even communicated that to him because he was so committed to getting into his room. I said that's, you know I, I didn't say, I thought to myself, that's fine.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 7

I told the fire fighters, I think the AMR medics were there and I told Officer BROWN, I said alright um, he doesn't want our help, he's going away from us, let's be done, we're gonna leave. If he calls back we're, we'll, we'll come back.

So my car was parked in the parking lot facing westbound and –

**Corona:** Would you uh, would you mind?

**Emmons:** You want me to draw that?

**Corona:** Yeah draw where it is.

**Emmons:** Yeah. So this, that's me.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Um, and then I think, I don't know in what order but I think the ambulance was somewhere like here and Officer BROWN's car was maybe somewhere in here too. And so I couldn't back out so I was like oh I'll just drive west through the parking lot. Room 218 is roughly maybe in this area. On the second floor and I was driving, so to leave I drove my car this way. My window was down um, and I was just driving west through the parking lot and I just looked up at this guy. He was at his room door, 218, and he stopped fiddling with the room door and he kind of turned, like really conversationally, like kind of relaxed and lucid for a moment. He was, I think maybe hands on the railing or something like kind of passive and relaxed and he looked at me like he was wanting to engage in a conversation again. And so I was like man I'm right here, I'll just give him another chance.

So I said, I said hey man do you want help or do you not want help and he said I, I want help and I said okay come on down the stairs. Don't go in your room, come on down the stairs and I'll, we'll talk and I'll get you some help. So he came down the stairs and he was like fidgety in a way that people who are high on meth are fidgety and he was a little erratic in his movement, but not aggressive at this time. So he comes down and I'm just in my car right now. I don't see any indication that he's armed, the last mention of any weapon from the call was that he had gotten rid of that and his hands are open so in my mind his only threat the only threat he presents to me is like if he were to try to fight me with his hands.

Um, and so I'm just in my car trying to engage him for a second and I figure if he gets weird I can just take off and deal with it a different way. So I'm in my car for a second, window down, still talking to him. He gets to the bottom of the stairs and I said hey man I'm happy to help you, can you go sit on that curb? Something to that effect um, and as a little side note here, when I get into these conversations I'm not, having a hard time rem-remembering them like verbatim.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 8

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** So I'm getting the, I guess the gist of it to you as far as these conversations...

**Corona:** ...yeah...

**Emmons:** ...that I'm reiterating.

**Corona:** Right.

**Emmons:** So I said something, you know like hey, um, we'll get you some help, can you sit on that curb behind you? Uh, I just wanted to sort of restrict his movement a little bit just because he's high and sometimes high people do unpredictable stuff.

So he backs up to the curb, he actually ends up sitting on the bottom of the stairs which works for me 'cause now he's, he's sitting, that's the point. So I get out of my car, I go address him and very calm um, I probably had, you know my thumbs hooked on my vest or something kind of disarming and casual um, just to put him at ease and I said hey, man so are you wanting to kill yourself and do you want to go to the hospital? And he said yeah, I used meth, it's not going well, like it, it's a bad, he said it's like a bad trip or a bad high or something. I was like yeah, okay I get that and he said I want to kill myself and I need to go to the hospital. I said cool, we can totally do that, the ambulance is still here, let me go tell them. So I'd stepped away, I flag over Officer BROWN, the fire fighters and the ambulance medics, the AMR medics were still kind of in that driveway where I drew these two vehicles here. And uh, I said hey guys sorry he changed his mind, he does want to go. Uh, let's, you know - let's get him a ride.

So I go back over to him and then Officer BROWN and the fire fighters join me and the AMR medics get in their ambulance and sort of pull it as far into the parking lot as they can, but my car had moved to like here so further west in the parking lot and now this would be Officer BROWN's car. So - sorry I don't know how to draw it 'cause it's changing.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** For how to um, draw that because it's changing. So -

**Corona:** For um, so for, for my clarity, if you wouldn't mind.

**Emmons:** Yeah.

**Corona:** Um, could you marked like which one is yours? Maybe do like -

**Emmons:** Yeah.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 9**

**Corona:** Like P-1 for you.

**Emmons:** So I'll do this.

**Corona:** And then P-2 for Officer BROWN's car.

**Emmons:** Yeah, do you want me to mark 'em as like their final positions? 'Cause it's kind of –

**Corona:** Uh...

**Emmons:** ...it's gonna get a little confusing.

**Corona:** It, it probably will but we'll, we'll work through it.

**Emmons:** Okay, okay.

**Corona:** Um, yeah so let's just call –

**Emmons:** So I'll do this, so this started as P-1.

**Corona:** Yeah.

**Emmons:** And then that ends as P-1 as well and then we'll say, I think this was probably P-2, this was probably AMR. P-2 probably went like this and ended somewhere in here.

**Corona:** Okay, yeah that's fine.

**Emmons:** And then the ambulance came somewhere, it couldn't get much further than like right there 'cause of how the cars were.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Sorry my chicken scratch here.

**Corona:** No that, that's fine.

**Emmons:** So they just couldn't get past there. Um, and I'm thinking, it's hard to tell here but the bottom of the stairs were probably somewhere right around here. Right where I said like room 218 and I circled that and wrote that, 218. So that's probably about where the bottom of the stairs were.

**Corona:** Okay.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 10

**Emmons:** And so obviously these cars were not like that, from the picture. But in fact right at the bottom of the stairs there was like two or three open spaces right around the stairs so it was kind of an open space where we could talk to him.

Um, and so we were right at the stairs talking to him. He's sitting down, hands are visible um, you know I'm still thinking the last mention of a weapon is that he doesn't have it any more. Um, and he hasn't done anything crazy as far as like that would cause me to think that he still had some other weapon on him.

Um, uh, so we're talking to him uh, Officer BROWN's with me at this point, the fire fighters are with us at this point and the medics are bringing their ambulance up as close as they can. And I see them kind of park and so I tell the subject, I said hey, I'm just gonna go talk to the medics really quick, or maybe I told that to Officer BROWN. I don't know, I told that, I said that to someone, I'm gonna go talk to the medics.

So I go over there to the medics back here so I step away from the subject uh, and I tell 'em hey, he said he took some meth, he's high, it's not a good high and he's feeling suicidal. He wants to go to the hospital for the suicidality and they said okay we can do that.

Um, I walk back up and I ask him his first name, just so I could talk to him and he, I said uh, hey, I never got your name, what's your first name? He said uh, my name's MICHAEL. Said MICHAEL uh, these medics are more than happy to give you a ride to the hospital, do you mind if I do a pat down on ya before you go with them? It's just something I do to make sure everyone's safe, they're here to help ya, it's my job to make sure they're safe. You seem like you're being cool, I just gotta check, do you mind? And he got really nervous. He kind of, he looked around, he sort of um, he had been more like, I think he, before he was more like elbows on his knees and he sort of sat up a little bit and sort of looked around. And, and then he like touched his, with his left hand he touched his front left pocket. Which uh, to me is like, you know he's indexing something that he's nervous about whether it be a weapon or drugs. And that made me nervous. I said don't worry about that, I'll take care of that part, don't, don't touch your pockets or anything and so he stopped. And I said are you, I think I asked him again, something like so are you okay with the pat down, can I do that? And he got sort of nervous. I don't remember if he said anything um, but I think, I think at that point he again, like after a second or two, I think, you know I gave some more explanation, it's just a check, it's no big deal, I was trying to put him at ease.

He touched the pocket again and I said, stop touching your pocket. Um, and then so he stopped, he said oh sorry or something to that effect and then he said I'm really hot, can I take my shirt off? Which was another uh, I just remembered

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 11

from like training at basic police academy at pre-assault indicators is like indexing possible weapons, removing garments uh, oddly is something that people do before they fight and so that again like kind of elevated my concern even further. And I'm still thinking right now, I'm like okay uh, this guy is now kind of indexing a pocket and talking about removing a garment and it's making me concerned that he's, these are like pre-assault indicators and I kind of, I thought about just going hands on with him and preventing that, but I went back to where we're at with legal authority. This is still a voluntary situation. No PC for a crime still, I, I, I'm still not at a, like a POH threshold. And uh, for, for me anyways, you know. He's still, he's at that point where he knows that he needs help and he's seeking it out, so to me he's carrying out that plan, I'm not thinking POH so I, you know I don't really think I have what I need to, he's not actively assaulting me right now, this isn't like self-defense if I were to touch him at this point.

So I gave him one more chance, I said don't do that, let's just get you in the ambulance first and then we can get you comfortable, can I do that pat down? I think I asked him one more time and then he touched his pocket again. So I kind of got closer to him so I could, I wanted to limit the space between us. We were already like close, so it wasn't like I was so far away that I had an advantage, you know a time advantage if he were to start doing something. I was close enough where I didn't have that time advantage 'cause we're at talking distance and there was, there wasn't like a threat before.

And so I, I just took another step towards him so that if he, you know escalated to a point where he does become a threat I can just close (hand slap noise) that gap and control him. And I said stop touching your pocket. He touched his pocket again, I said stop touching your pocket you're making me really nervous and I reiterate to him, I said do you want to go to the hospital or not? You can stay in your room, I don't remember the exact words. I said you can stay in your room, you can go in the hospital, I'm totally fine either way but I need you to know and if you're going to the hospital I need to do that pat down, something like that. And he, he paused, he didn't really respond, he didn't really give me a yes or no.

So we're back to this point where we were earlier when I first got there where I'm, I'm like okay he's asking for help, we're here to give him the help. He's not really taking it and now he's doing a bunch of stuff to make me nervous about my safety and the safety of everyone that's here. And so I told cur- uh, Officer BROWN, the fire fighters and the medics, I said okay we're gonna leave again, we're, I'm - oh I, I told him actually first. I told MICHAEL, I said hey, if you need more time to think about this that's fine, you can take, we'll leave, you can take some time and call us back, that's totally cool and he just didn't really respond. And again we're at this point where I'm just feeling odd about his

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 12

behavior and in that, in an area where I don't have, I don't feel like I have a lot of authority uh, to just like preemptively do something.

And so I told Officer BROWN and, and the other first responders and said, okay we're gonna leave again and we'll just let him call back if he needs to uh, we're gonna leave now or something. I indicated like let's go. And so we started to step away um, I was sort of, so if the stair -- if the stairs ended like right here, if the stairs ended like right there I was kind of standing in that spot and Officer BROWN was like here, MICHAEL was on the stairs and then other, everyone else was sort of around us. The medics and the fire fighters.

**Corona:** Okay, just real quick...

**Emmons:** ...do you want me to try to notate that?

**Corona:** Um, yeah and just what I'm gonna do, just 'cause it's an audio recording I'm just kind of describe what you're drawing there. Um, so you've indicated that the, the stairwell is kind of right under 218 and, and what you've marked is, and correct me if I'm wrong. Um, but you're standing kind of a little bit east of the stairwell, MICHAEL's kind of sitting down or he's...

**Emmons:** ...on the stair.

**Corona:** Right around the base of the stairs.

**Emmons:** Yeah he's sitting on like the second bottom step.

**Corona:** Okay and then Officer BROWN is -- is that like a little north of the stairwell...

**Emmons:** ...of me...

**Corona:** ...so kind of maybe in toward the parking lot a little bit.

**Emmons:** Yeah so we're, yes.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Exactly, so we're both east of the end of the stairwell by like a couple feet. Like arm's length 'cause we're talking to this guy and I'm just south of Officer BROWN, Officer BROWN is just north of me.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** We're both looking west at MICHAEL.

**Corona:** Okay.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 13

**Emmons:** Um, and so as I say that, I sort of, I, I said that, I communicated that plan to everyone um, and so I just, I started to step behind Officer BROWN and leave. Fire guys are leaving, AMR is leaving and Officer BROWN starts to step away and I'm like, I like had kind of looped around Officer BROWN like that and now Officer BROWN's going like that 'cause my car's here, his car is back there and uh, I was like a little further.

And uh, and then I look at MICHAEL 'cause as soon as we started to move he reached for that left pocket again, left front pocket with his left hand and he actually started to reach in it and he started to stand up. So I started to, I wasn't like running but I started to move a little quicker, my shoulders were like turned away from him. So I wasn't back-peddling, so I could move pretty well still and I was watching him and he got up and he was still just a few feet from Officer BROWN.

Um, he stood up and he pulled like a metallic object, like a, you know a long, thin, metallic object out of his hand. Or out of his uh, pocket, it was in his left hand I think and he was holding it, you know like so that it was protruding. He had his left hand in a fist, the object was protruding from like the thumb side of his fist and he was holding it in sort of like a jabbing uh, position. As he stood up he assumed like an athletic bend knees, you know bent hips stance weight, weight forward on his toes and uh, he started to – not like, he wasn't running but he was moving decisively towards Officer BROWN and Officer BROWN is starting to back pedal.

And so I see this metallic object protruding from his left fist and it's, I wouldn't say there's probably like four or so inches of something metal sticking out from his fist and uh, I'm trying to figure out is this a, is it a knife or a screwdriver and I think I remembered the mention of a screwdriver so I had screwdriver in my mind but it was glistening and metal and I just could tell it was like something long and pointy.

Um, and so now um, Officer BROWN initially is probably like, I don't know, a few, five, five to seven feet away from MICHAEL and he starts back-peddling as he draws his gun and he uh, Officer BROWN is moving kind of like northeast. And he's just moved a few feet at this point and MICHAEL has also moved a few feet towards him so they're both moving but the distance is sort of, sort of like not improving. Um, Officer BROWN is not able to gain more distance 'cause he's moving backwards. He's observing this threat and MICHAEL is moving forwards in an athletic manner, like he has all the advantage in the world.

Um, MICHAEL was very much fixated on Officer BROWN and so I had, I had had a little more time I think and I wasn't, I didn't get stuck back-peddling just 'cause of how the kind of logistics of it played out. So I was able to move a little

0625.10jeo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 14

quicker probably. So I was like maybe 15 feet away from MICHAEL and I turned and I'm, I was looking at them, they're both sort of moving away from the stairwell, sort of northeast, sort of in this five to seven foot range from each other. Really close. And I saw, I started to reach for my gun, I think I had my hand on my gun and maybe the hood down, maybe breaking the second retention and I'm looking and I see Officer BROWN has his gun all the way out, all the way up on target and so he has lethal cover on this guy. And uh, you know MICHAEL is very much focused on and aggressing towards specifically Officer BROWN, not as much me.

And so Officer BROWN has lethal cover out and I'm thinking in my mind, like, I'm like dude we have to shoot this guy. Um, it was like a training scenario almost the way it, it looked to me and uh, I just really, I, like we had to um, I, like I said I reached for my gun initially, broke both retentions and I, I just had, like time slowed down and I had this really conscious thought, like I was starting to get my gun out, I see that he has lethal cover, usually we try to have some type of less-lethal coverage if we can, we're already behind the power curve here, the time, you know advantage here but um, I don't know, I just had this thought, I was like maybe I could do something different and prevent this. Like I know how this is going and it needs to go that way cause I can see right here MICHAEL is an immediate threat of, you know death or serious physical injury to, to quote our directive, to um, Officer BROWN.

So like, I'm like dude this is totally gonna end up that way and I just want to prevent it. Um, not because it shouldn't happen, not because it didn't need to happen, but uh, you know it's just you don't want to see that happen. Uh, I don't want to see my co-worker go through that and so uh, I thought for a moment, can I just go hands on with MICHAEL? No that's not gonna be a good option. Uh, that, that's, you know it's a four inches of metal that I can see, it's pointy, it's a screwdriver or a knife. I've got like a couple millimeters of tissue between my skin and my carotid artery, I'm not willing to take on that risk for this guy that was asking for our help. Um, and so that's not an option, that's way too dangerous for me. Uh, and I'm not sure I could even get there in time.

Um, and so I thought the only thing I could try right now as a reactionary option is my taser so I started to draw my taser, I already made the decision as soon as I have this thing out I'm gonna shoot my taser at this guy uh, there's absolutely no time to do anything else other than shoot him. Um, which in my mind is still our primary option as far as like remaining safe. I'm just really trying to scramble to try something knowing that Officer BROWN has that option covered and I, you know I trust his decision making.

Um, so I'm trying to get my taser out and I'm like as soon as this thing is out and on, like I'm spotting on MICHAEL where I can hit my probes uh, and then, and

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 15

then I heard and saw Officer BROWN's shots so. Um, so it seemed like maybe three or so shots. Uh, no less than two, no more than four I guess I would say. I don't know exactly how many um, and, you know they were five to seven feet away from each other when that happened. Uh, at best and pretty, I mean it was, you know I don't know within a second that MICHAEL went down to the ground. I could see that Officer BROWN wasn't stabbed, he prevented that from happening to himself and I saw him back away, kind of out of my field of view, it seems like maybe towards the black uh, back of my police car and I, I continued to move away like to the north and got behind the hood of my police car.

So I'm, my police car is in the parking lot facing west, I'm on the north side of my police car looking across the hood, I'm looking to the south and I can see MICHAEL and he ends up on the ground. He's sort of on his back and I see, now I can identify it's a screwdriver sitting right next to him. And uh, I just called out to him, I was like uh, I don't remember exactly what I said, something like MICHAEL we're gonna try and get you some help, can you try to roll away from that screwdriver um, you know he didn't give me much. His eyes were open and he was sort of writhing but he wasn't verbally responsive. So I try, I tried again, I said MICHAEL talk to me or something like that. Then uh, I put the information out on the radio, I said um, I think I said, you know 695 shots fired, there's a suspect down, white male or something, I think I gave his description maybe. Screwdriver is next to him uh, officers are okay and I think I said, you know let's start getting some more officers here so we can come up with a plan for rendering aid. I think I said that on the radio, don't exactly remember because as soon as I was done with that transmission Officer BROWN has, had found his way to me and I, and then I started talking to him about the plan to render aid.

I said okay um, I think we can probably get up there pretty quick and render him aid. The, the screwdriver is right, right there, I think we can secure that but we probably need to get up to him quickly. And I didn't know this but Officer BROWN informed me, he said um, alright let's wait just a second, Officer ELIAS is almost here and let's just get at least him here and we can talk about other resources before we, before we do that. We need to make sure we're safe. I said that sounds good.

Um, and it seemed like a second later I looked over to the west and Officer ELIAS was walking up. He had his less-lethal .40 millimeter launcher and so I said, I said to him, I said hey, JEFF uh, he needs help pretty quick um, I think, it looked like to me he was starting to lose consciousness, like I think his eyes were closed now and he stopped moving as much. Said we need to get him some help quickly uh, I think we can get up there and take care of that screwdriver and then get him help.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 16

Um, Officer ELIAS and I think Officer BROWN also in some way indicated that that was good and so I turned around to the medics, I said hey, guys we're gonna go up there and take care of that screwdriver and then we'll call you up to come work on him.

Um, we went up uh, I just, I kicked the screwdriver away just so I could be certain that MICHAEL wasn't gonna like reanimate and grab it. Um, and um, and then the, I called the medics over. So they came over and while they were walking over to us, you know it only took a couple seconds but um, I th- I couldn't see like any of his, MICHAEL's injuries, he was in all black clothing, like a t-shirt and um, black pants. And so I just lifted his t-shirt up to start to look for wounds and I saw a bullet strike uh, or yeah a bullet like puncture to, I think it was like his lower left abdomen, one to his lower right abdomen and that's all I could see initially. So I just kind of pulled his shirt up for the medics and then um, I wanted to just check everything and I noticed he had like a rip in the inseam of his pants so I just grabbed that and ripped it open to his right leg so I could see, I was, really I was looking for like femoral artery bleeding in his legs 'cause that, you know someone will bleed out really fast from that. And um, it's easy for me to treat in the field with like a tourniquet so I just ripped that pant leg open. By then a fire fighter got there, he cut the rest of the pants off and it was really fast. They got all the clothes ripped off, I pointed out the wounds that I had observed to them to make sure they knew where they were. Um, I helped them put MICHAEL onto one of those fabric foldable litters and then I helped them lift him onto the gurney and when we were doing that I saw an- I thought what looked like another bullet strike to like his left armpit so I just indicated that to them. They loaded him up, took him away.

I looked around for a second, I made sure that there was no people that I could notice like coming into the crime scene. There was some people yelling at us like they were mad at us and um, so I just kind of looked to make sure they weren't messing with evidence uh, but I didn't really engage them and I just went and grabbed some crime scene tape and started taping up an inner crime scene and uh, while I was doing that I just was looking around for like the next officer or supervisor that I saw so I could get, you know separated and, and wait for this whole process.

So uh, I was just doing that, I saw ELIAS and I said hey, I think I need to get separated out, I was a witness here and he's like okay here I'll put you in my car and then Sergeant TAYLOR was walking up and I, so I just addressed her instead, I said hey, Sarg, like I'm a witness, I don't know what you need to do with me and then right then Officer RAPHAEL pulled up so they put me in his car. And then it was, you know then it was just, that was it as far as my involvement.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 17

**Corona:** Okay, alright. Um, so yeah we'll go through and um, I have a few follow-up questions in no particular order. Um, so when um, when MICHAEL got up and you, you describe this, you know shiny object, shiny metal object, you know pointy object um, you described him being uh, particularly focused on Officer BROWN?

**Emmons:** Um-hm.

**Corona:** Um, did he ever divert his attention away and start looking at other people or was he pretty focused on Officer BROWN?

**Emmons:** No, I only remember him being focused on Officer BROWN and I think I forgot to mention this the first time through. As he, like when he, I think he was on his feet, stepping towards Officer BROWN in that athletic stance, like ready to do something dynamic, Officer BROWN stepping away um, MICHAEL said something in, some, something similar to like I'll fuckin' do it or let's fuckin' do this or something like that. And it was like right at Officer BROWN. Officer BROWN was saying something but I have no idea what it was. I think I heard his voice but I don't know what he was saying.

But no, 100 percent MICHAEL's attention was all on Officer BROWN. He was, Officer BROWN ended up being the closest person to him and from what I could tell the fire fighters and the medics all had cleared away really quickly and um, like I was, you know twice the distance from MICHAEL as Officer BROWN was and kind of more off to MICHAEL's side a little bit. And so no, he was 100 percent on, on Officer BROWN.

**Corona:** Okay um, and you've described and I think you, you actually drew it on the map kind of where your um, your patrol vehicle was.

**Emmons:** Yeah right here.

**Corona:** And where you and Officer BROWN and MICHAEL were.

**Emmons:** Um-hm.

**Corona:** And kind of, you know the fire fighters were.

**Emmons:** Um-hm.

**Corona:** Circled around you guys.

**Emmons:** Yeah.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 18

**Corona:** Um, when um, Officer BROWN was retreating um, what was behind him when he was retreating?

**Emmons:** Nothing, it was open um, he didn't have like any immediately accessible cover that I could remember. Like there was nothing that he could quickly step behind, there was no barrier that he could immediately put between him and MICHAEL. I th- you know if I were to put myself in his shoes the only things I would have in mine was there was several feet, at least, to get to any parked cars but you would've had to change your direction of travel to do that. And in, you know – you really, like I was really focused on MICHAEL so it was, it would've been hard for even me to like change my direction of travel. Um, so he would've, Officer BROWN would've had to significantly change his direction of travel to get to any parked cars. Probably the most direct objects that he could get behind, I'm guessing, were either my police car or his police car and those were probably another 15 feet at – maybe 20 feet, so much further away than what his distance from MICHAEL was.

Um, so it just didn't, I, there was nothing close for him to get to and certainly nothing that he could get to faster than the time it would take for MICHAEL to get to him, if that makes sense.

**Corona:** Yeah, yeah it does. Um, so when uh, when MICHAEL was advancing, like you described in um, kind of this, you know athletic stance, he's got the knife or the, the screwdriver um, in his hand and I think you said he had it in his left hand?

**Emmons:** I think it was his left hand.

**Corona:** Okay. Um, did he um, do anything other than, you know he said he, he said something like let's fucking do this or I'll fuckin' do it um, did he do anything else uh, physically um, as, as he was advancing?

**Emmons:** I don't remember exactly, I was kind of trying to just like, I was pretty zoned in on what the object was and what his like direction of travel was and, and like manner. Like I was looking at kind of, the only fine point I was looking at was the object and otherwise I was kind of looking at like the overall picture of him.

Um, the one thing is like the, the screwdriver he had in like a jabbing type of position as he held it definitely oriented towards uh, Officer BROWN. Um, I don't remember if he did anything specific with it, I really couldn't say.

**Corona:** Um-hm, okay and how um, how far do you think MICHAEL was from uh, Officer BROWN when the shots were fired?

**Emmons:** I would think no more than maybe seven feet or so, really close.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 19

**Corona:** Okay. Alright. So um, when you first arrived um, and then we'll kind of back up, like I said no particular order. Um, you know you described um, you know MICHAEL being up on the balcony, the fire fighters are kind of talking to him.

**Emmons:** Yeah.

**Corona:** Um, was he responsive to the fire fighters at all as they were trying to talk to him?

**Emmons:** Um, I think he was just sort of, I was just trying to get my bearings to like what's going on, but I think he was sort of just ign- kind of blowing them off and like just proceeding away from them along that second story walkway. Maybe the most he was saying, as far as like engaging with any of us, including the fire fighters, was I want to go to my room.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** And what, that's ultimately what led to that initial decision to just leave and let him figure out when he wanted help.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** So, no I mean he, he def- he wasn't like engaged with them by any means and I don't remember any specific remark that he made.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** That as – yeah. A-aside from just going to his room.

**Corona:** Okay and um, and if you can, not clarify but describe a little bit more um, so the, the info you had on the original call was um, suicidal but no particular plan and no weapons except for, you know you got that later update that...

**Emmons:** ...yeah...

**Corona:** ...there was a screwdriver but he was –

**Emmons:** But he'd put it away somewhere and he didn't have it on him anymore.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Is what, is what it said in the update, yeah.

**Corona:** Okay. Um, so let's fast forward a little bit uh –

**Anderson:** Can, can I just interrupt?

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 20

**Corona:** Yeah absolutely.

**Anderson:** Was that all of the information you recall? Suicidal, no plan, had screwdriver, put it away, was there anything else?

**Emmons:** I, I think there was something that like he wasn't being violent. I don't remember if I heard that or if I read it, but there was something to that effect. But there was not – no that was about it, that was basically it. Uh, oh high on meth.

**Anderson:** High on meth.

**Emmons:** Yeah sorry, high on meth.

**Corona:** Um, okay. So when um, you know we've kind of, you know gone through and you, you described, you know pretty thoroughly about um, you know your plan to try and uh, you know get him treatment, you realize that wasn't gonna work so you guys decide to leave. You actually are in your car leaving westbound and then he re-engages with you and you decide to give him, it's like hey, let's give this another shot.

**Emmons:** Yeah.

**Corona:** Um, when you're talking to him um, and you guys are around the stairwell, so I know it's you and Officer BROWN uh, and there was some fire fighters there, are you like all kind of in that, that same area there while you're like trying to convince him to –

**Emmons:** Oh, you mean by the time we're out of, I'm out of my car and everything?

**Corona:** Yeah.

**Emmons:** Uh, yeah we were like all, all close, all conversational distance, like kind of how we would be in this conference room right now.

**Corona:** Okay and at that point um, I believe you described MICHAEL is, he's pretty calm at that point.

**Emmons:** Yeah.

**Corona:** Except for your questions about the pat down.

**Emmons:** Yeah so I would describe his demeanor like this, he was physically calm in that moment he decided to sit down and for the most part he was sitting like elbows to knees or elbows to thighs. Um, so he was physically calm but I could tell he was emotionally upset, like um, you know he seemed unsettled. So he didn't seem

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 21

like he felt calm but he was keeping himself physically calm while he was sitting there.

And then, yeah the only time he really physically started to look nervous or agitated was when I asked about the pat down and then he would touch that left front pocket.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** And feel it, and um, man I forgot to mention this on the first time. So when he would touch that pocket after the first or second time I just was like man maybe he has a weapon in there. Um, and that's when I was thinking about we should probably just go since, unless we had some sort of legal authority or legal mandate I think we need to go. And 'cause I was thinking maybe that's a weapon, but I looked really close, there was like a bulge on that left pocket and I looked really close to see if it looked like the shape of a gun. I don't know why I was just thinking gun. I guess in my mind the thought of like the screwdriver was alleviated because the information we had was that it had been put away.

Um, like somewhere else off his person. So uh, I just looked to see if it looked like the bulge of a gun or like any type of weapon and it just looked like a misshapen bulge. Like the shape and size of if you wadded up like a napkin and just put it in your jeans pocket. And so he told me he had been high and so I, I, you know I kind of thought it could just be dope that he's nervous about. Um, but it could be a weapon and so those are kind of thoughts I had about the pocket.

But yeah the, sorry to go off track there, but to answer the initial question, correct. When he was sitting he was physically calm except for when I asked about the pat down and he indexed that pocket.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** And it, I made clear to him too, at some point during that conversation I made clear to him, like I'm not, I don't like care what's in your pockets as far as getting you in trouble, it's just to be sure that we're all safe. So I, I tried to alleviate, you know any concerns he might have about like criminal charges for whatever's in his pockets. Um, but he still seemed to be nervous and I think that's what kept my concern rising to the point where we decided to disengage.

**Corona:** Okay. Um, and so sounds like at that point, like you've just described, you decide to disengage a second time and that's when um, MICHAEL pops up, produces this um, it turns out to be a screwdriver and moves toward Officer BROWN.

**Emmons:** Um-hm.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 22

**Corona:** What um, what, what did you think his, his intent was at that point?

**Emmons:** To hurt or kill one of us and he ended focused on Officer BROWN so it was to hurt or kill Officer BROWN.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** There was no other reason for him to act that way in my mind.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Merrill:** Um, yeah just a quick question here on the positioning.

**Emmons:** Um-hm.

**Merrill:** You said it looked like there was an open space in the parking lot at the bottom of the steps.

**Emmons:** Yes there is.

**Merrill:** Is that where you guys are in that area of the open space?

**Emmons:** Yeah actually. So um, on this picture there's, you know these two cars are parked here.

**Merrill:** Right.

**Emmons:** And I, I can't get it precise.

**Merrill:** Sure.

**Emmons:** Something like those would've been gone and the next closest parked car would've been right there. And I think all of those were like open.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** And so there was this open space around them as they were moving.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Through there, if that makes sense.

**Merrill:** And, yeah that does. An-and your position again, sorry to ask you this again.

**Emmons:** Um-hm, no that's fine.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 23

**Merrill:** I just want to make sure I got it. You're, you're a little to the east so is Officer BROWN a little to the east from MICHAEL?

**Emmons:** Yeah like a couple feet, yeah.

**Merrill:** And, but you're a little further, was it to the south as well...

**Emmons:** ...initially...

**Merrill:** ...from Officer BROWN?

**Emmons:** Yeah initially, yes.

**Merrill:** Okay, okay. Okay.

**Emmons:** So that's where we started, yeah, I was just south of Officer BROWN.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Um, and we were just east of um, MICHAEL. We were all, each, each of us separated by just a couple feet, conversational distance.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** And then once we started to move I ended up north of Officer BROWN and I went like around behind him. I ended up north of Officer BROWN and, and he was south of me so he ended up closer to MICHAEL.

**Merrill:** Still...

**Emmons:** ...as, as we were moving away.

**Merrill:** Still east of MICHAEL too or?

**Emmons:** Still east of.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** We were all still...

**Merrill:** ...okay...

**Emmons:** ...basically east of, yeah. I was maybe more like even with him by that point in time.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 24

**Merrill:** Okay and uh, when MICHAEL uh, got into, began to get up uh, pulled this item out, you said he had it in his left hand, did you als- also see him pull what you think was from the left pocket then?

**Emmons:** Yes, yeah, yeah, yeah.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** It was the same pocket and same hand he had been indexing with.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** When I asked about the pat down. Just right as he stood up he dug right into it, left hand right into the front left pocket, same situation he had been indexing and he pulled it out as he was standing.

**Merrill:** So all simultaneous in a motion where he's...

**Emmons:** ...yeah, yeah it was all, it was..

**Merrill:** ...it would've been, okay.

**Emmons:** Totally dynamic, nothing static about it. Once he started moving he did not stop moving.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** He wasn't running but like I said I would describe it like athletic stance, decisive moments, forward motion the entire time.

**Merrill:** Directly toward Officer BROWN?

**Emmons:** Directly toward Officer BROWN.

**Merrill:** And uh, with, can you kind of display or show us with your hands, if you recall, I know you showed us the jabbing motion but did he have his hand out, up, over, you know how did he have that screwdriver in position?

**Emmons:** Uh, pretty, pretty neu- like I think something like, you know kind of neutral. So like ready to...

**Merrill:** ...out front?

**Emmons:** Yeah out front, like elbow bent, ready to use it is kind of how it seems to me.

**Merrill:** Okay and he's moving forward and advancing south to you guys like that?

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 25

**Emmons:** Moving forward, yeah moving forward.

**Merrill:** Okay and that, and he says these words that you, you, you kind of know similar to let's do this or let's fuckin do this uh, alright I'll do this.

**Emmons:** Yeah something like that.

**Merrill:** As he's moving forward?

**Emmons:** Yes, yup.

**Merrill:** Or that, is that right?

**Emmons:** Yeah absolutely.

**Merrill:** Okay, okay. Okay got that and then uh, you know when somebody reported an updated, I think you weren't sure whose giving that update, right? About the screwdriver being separate but it's just maybe same one caller you think or you're not sure?

**Emmons:** Yeah so, yeah that's, I had mentioned I was a little confused about that.

**Merrill:** Yeah.

**Emmons:** 'Cause initially and, you know admittedly I didn't, while I was driving there it was really trafficky out, I didn't like comb through and read the call.

**Merrill:** Right.

**Emmons:** Um, it, the way the call came out sounded like a third person calling on behalf of this guy. Not like, like, like I thought it was that this guy asked for someone to call for him. I don't know what's making me think that, that's how it seemed to me.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** And again I didn't like comb into the call. Uh, other than those radio updates about the weapons um, 'cause there hadn't been a ton of updates for me to get like confused about so I was close, I just drove there. Um, but when I, the thing that confused me is when I got there and I asked the manager, did you call or did he call? He said he called.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** So I don't know if that was a miscommunication.

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 26

**Merrill:** Yeah, okay.

**Emmons:** Um –

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** I forget your original question.

**Merrill:** No you covered it, I, I was just wondering if you had any more informat- about the part where the screwdriver...

**Emmons:** ...oh where that came from?

**Merrill:** ...got separated, if that came from another party or somebody that we knew?

**Emmons:** Yeah, so like the way the update, the way the call came out and the way the update came out, while I was driving there, it seemed like that was a third-party caller where this guy had asked them to call.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Do you know what I mean?

**Merrill:** Yeah, okay.

**Emmons:** It, it didn't seem like that information – it didn't seem like MICHAEL told that to a 9-1-1 call taker.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Uh –

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** But I don't remember.

**Merrill:** That makes sense.

**Emmons:** I don't remember exactly.

**Merrill:** Okay and then the sc- you know after uh, the incident occurred, you go up to make contact to try to render medical aid and you said you kicked the screwdriver uh, did you get a good look at that screwdriver then? Can you describe it to us now? Do you recall?

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 27

**Emmons:** Yeah it was like a, I don't remember like exactly the color of the handle but it was like a plastic looking handle.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Like neutral colored.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Nothing like bright. Uh, and then, you know four inches or so.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** Uh, metal, you know screwdriver part sticking out of the handle.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** I didn't look super close, I, I just wanted to get it away so that I could focus on, you know getting aid to, to MICHAEL.

**Merrill:** Yeah, okay. Got that and then um, have you ever met this subject before, ever had contact with him, ever knew his name, seen him on a flyer or anything like that?

**Emmons:** No not that I remember.

**Merrill:** MICHAEL, this person named MICHAEL?

**Emmons:** Nope, no.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Emmons:** No, no.

**Merrill:** Um, that's all I have.

**Corona:** Okay I just had one, I think one other question. Um, you described um, when he fell, he fell on his back and the screwdriver was beside him?

**Emmons:** Yeah I think he fe- I, I don't know if he landed on his back, but at some point I think he turned over to his back. I think he fell forward.

**Corona:** Um-hm.

**Emmons:** So the screwdriver, you know being in his left hand ended up like that and then I think he fell forward so his head towards me, looking towards me and then he

0625.10jco

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 28

rolled, would've been like rolled over his right side and ended up on his back.  
And then the screwdriver was next to his right arm.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Emmons:** 'Cause of how he moved around.

**Corona:** Okay I think yeah, that's the uh, last question I had.

**Merrill:** That's all I had.

**Corona:** You have anything else?

**Merrill:** No that's all I have.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Merrill:** Anything else you can think of that we didn't cover or Traci's got a – something I think? (Pause)

**Anderson:** No.

**Corona:** Okay.

**Merrill:** Okay.

**Corona:** Officer EMMONS you good?

**Emmons:** I'm good.

**Corona:** Okay, alright I will go ahead and uh, we're gonna stop the recording, it's uh, 0003 hours.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062521 / 1627 T. Bradshaw *JB*

0625.10jco

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368144) INTERVIEW WITH GIANCARLO SCROBOGNA 06-24-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
GIANCARLO SCROBOGNA**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Winters:** Good evening this is Detective William Winters. Its June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2021, its approximately 10:27pm uh, this is in reference to case number 21-171597, and officer involved shooting that occurred at uh, 518 NE Holladay at the Motel 6. Present with me is my partner Detective Mike Jones, BPST 362- 240 and uh, union representation is Officer James Habkirk, 29192. We're gonna be interviewing a Portland fire fighter uh, by the last name of S-C-R-O-B-O-G-N-A, first name is G-I-A-N-C-A-R-L-O, his badge number is 4791, he works at Station 13. It's GIANCARLO right?

**Scrobogna:** GIANCARLO.

**Winters:** GIANCARLO.

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir.

**Winters:** GIANCARLO do you know this is being recorded?

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir I do.

**Winters:** And uh, can you tell me, obviously I kind of mentioned before you work for uh, Portland fire, what is your, what's your role?

**Scrobogna:** My role is uh, fire fighter EMT.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** And I was just assigned a few weeks ago at Station 13.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** Being a firefighter.

**Winters:** And what was the nature of the call tonight?

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir, so we were called for a, a suicide, suici- suicidal patient who um, the note said that he didn't have a plan as far as how he wanted to commit suicide, but you know he was suicidal so um, basically that was the call. We were called for somebody who had uh, sui- suicide wishes.

**Winters:** Okay and when you guys respond is that lights and siren, does medical, like AMR come with you at that time?

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 2

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir, yes sir.

**Winters:** And does usually do you have, when you guys go to a suicidal call like this uh, do police cover or do you ask for assistance for police to come?

**Scrobogna:** Uh, I believe that the police get dispatched too.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** And then um, I believe it is up to the officer's discretion to whether or not uh, the police officer or not.

**Winters:** Okay and when you guys arrived uh, obviously your truck is parked here, I believe this is Holladay Street um, when you arrived what'd you observe?

**Scrobogna:** When we arrived at uh, we observed that there was an individual who kept walking back and forth uh, around our fire truck and we didn't know if that was the patient or not so one of us stayed with the truck to make sure that it...

**Winters:** ...I'm gonna cut you off real quick.

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir.

**Winters:** What'd that individual look like?

**Scrobogna:** He looked like uh, uh, six foot tall, white male, tattoos everywhere. He looked like he was uh, under the influence of so-something, absolutely.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** And he was really walking in a, in one direction, he was walking back and forth and looking at us and looking back so again we didn't know if it was our patient or not. But the note said that the patient was in the lobby of Motel 6 so my lieutenant, Lieutenant BREWER asked the guy in the lobby if he called 9-1-1, he, he didn't know who called 9-1-1 and at the moment we turned to where the person who was walking around the fire truck and we ask him, did you call 9-1-1 and that's when he said yes I did and that's when we started taking care of him.

**Winters:** Okay and explain how you were taking care of him.

**Scrobogna:** Well basically we wanted to make sure that, we asked him if he wanted to go to the hospital and he said yes. So I said, okay uh, have a seat so we can take your vitals, vital signs and he said first I gotta go grab something in my room. At the time both my lieutenant and the two police officer who arrived on-scene five seconds after us told him, told the um, the person don't go in your room, come

0625.13wwi

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 3

down. But that person didn't listen to them. Uh, they repeated themselves multiple times, if you want to go to the hospital come down here. Again he didn't. And then uh, he went, I believe he went inside his room.

**Winters:** Do you remember which room that you observed him go into?

**Scrobogna:** I believe it was room 218.

**Winters:** 218?

**Scrobogna:** That's what the note, the note said sir.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** That it was room 218.

**Winters:** And how was this guy's demeanor when officers were talking to him, was he comprehending other than saying no hey I want to go to my room like you had –

**Scrobogna:** He, he kept changing his mind whether he wanted to go to the hospital or not and uh, they went to his room then he finally came back down and the police officer uh, let him know that if he wanted to go to the hospital he was gonna have to get searched. And, but they also told him multiple times that if he didn't want them to search him that was 100 percent acceptable but he wasn't able to go to the hospital without being searched first. And they made it very, very clear that uh, multiple times they said, you know if you don't want to go to the hospital that's okay, we're not gonna search you, we're not gonna do anything, but if you do decide to go to the hospital uh, then you need to get searched.

And so once he was told that he, he started to get really upset. You can tell that he started um, kind of grinding his teeth and really moving his hands and making a fist. And he constantly kept reaching for something in his pockets.

**Winters:** And you were just demonstrating, I'm gonna cut you off.

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir.

**Winters:** You were demonstra- using, were you, was it his left hand or right hand? You were demonstrating with the left hand.

**Scrobogna:** So it, both hands.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** He was just kind of like squeezing his hands and like moving his, like he was ready to punch somebody and then he...

0625.13wwi

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 4

**Winters:** ...punch someone?

**Scrobogna:** He, he looked like he, he wanted to.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** Yeah and then, you know his teeth kept grinding in his teeth and then um...

**Winters:** ...and you said he was diving his hand into his uh -

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir.

**Winters:** Pants or his pocket or?

**Scrobogna:** In, into, into his left eh, his left pocket of his uh, pants.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** And the officer told him multiple times uh, have your hands where we can see them, have your hands where we can see them. And then uh, after a while he kind of stopped and then the police officer said, I'm gonna ask you one more time, do you want to go to the hospital or not? Because again if you don't just go back to your room and he said nope I don't want to go to the hospital so that's when we decided okay so we're gonna clear now. And that's when he got up, put the hand in his, reach again in his left pocket, took out what looked like it was a, a knife or a screwdriver, I couldn't really tell and uh, he started walking very aggressively toward the police officer. They told him uh, stop moving, stop moving, stop moving. He kept walking, kept walking and then uh, the police officer um, fired shots to, I believe to protect the fire fighters too because he knew that we are not armed and he was charging at us also. Not just him so I, you know I really appreciated for him being there.

**Winters:** And how far away were you uh, and the officer from the uh, the gentleman that was ad-advancing on you?

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir, so we started walking away as we told him we were getting clear and then he started uh, again he got up with the, the object in his left hand and charged us. So I, I think he got to about maybe two feet before the officer...

**Winters:** ...two feet?

**Scrobogna:** Yes.

**Winters:** Okay.

0625.13wwi

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 5

**Scrobogna:** Uh, they made it really clear, stop, we don't want to shoot you, stop, we don't want to hurt you and um, and then yup, I then, that was his wish to get or something, but my understanding is when the police tell you to do something, you know you, you should be doing it and he 100 percent, he didn't do what the police officer told him to.

**Winters:** When he was advancing at the officers did he say anything?

**Scrobogna:** He, yes he's, he said som- and it - I'm, I'm pretty sure he said something like I'm gonna kill you guys, he said something um, now my memory kind of vague, but he definitely said something like uh, you know fuck you guys, I' gonna kill you. He made it really clear that he was very unhappy and again he started charging the fire fighters and the police officers.

**Winters:** And when the officer fired his round you said he was about two feet away or so?

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir, we were pretty close to him, yeah.

**Winters:** How many rounds uh, did you hear?

**Scrobogna:** I just heard two.

**Winters:** Two shots?

**Scrobogna:** Two, yes sir, just two shots.

**Winters:** Okay and did, at any point did uh, the subject touch the officer uh, get close enough to touch him after he'd been shot or prior to him getting shot?

**Scrobogna:** Uh, no sir, he was about to touch him, I'm pretty sure.

**Winters:** He was about to?

**Scrobogna:** Unless, yes sir, unless, you know the cop had taken that and then once he got shot that, that individual uh, went down and that's when we started to take care of him and then when the ambulance decided that it was best to just grab and go.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** Put him on the gurney and take him.

**Winters:** Where did you observe his gunshots at? Wounds?

**Scrobogna:** So uh, when he first shot him I didn't really see but we ended up having to cut his t-shirt off to create access for the IV's and IO's and uh, I remember there was a, I

0625.13wwi

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 6

could be wrong sir, but I remember one was, one was in the abdomen and was um, on the side of his body.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** I could be wrong too officer.

**Winters:** No worries, it's no worries. Uh, and was there any, when this of- or when the subject started charging at them was anybody else, any other officers uh, next to the other officer that shot?

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir it was a, a, the, the younger officer that was right here, he's the one that told him multiple times, don't reach in your hand or reach, he was sup- being super nice, just explain to him, look you're free to make your own decision but if you do decide to go we will search you.

**Winters:** Okay so the officers were never like agitating the situation? They were keeping mellow the whole time?

**Scrobogna:** No sir, they, they were very...

**Winters:** ...and this guy –

**Scrobogna:** Uh, trying to calm down the, the situation and they did a really good job to the point where he decided okay I don't want to go to the hospital and –

**Winters:** And they were, the officers were expressing their uh, plan to this subject about...

**Scrobogna:** ...yes sir...

**Winters:** ...going to the officer.

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir and again they told him that, you know we, we are only going to search you if you decide to go to the hospital.

**Winters:** And if that officer wouldn't have uh, fired his gun with that uh, at that gentleman with the knife at him what'd you think would've happened?

**Scrobogna:** I believe that he would have stabbed probably either me or uh, one of my brothers.

**Winters:** Okay and...

**Scrobogna:** ...and that's...

**Winters:** ...how close were you do you think when those shots were fired?

0625.13wwi

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 7

**Scrobogna:** I want to say maybe like a foot or so.

**Winters:** Okay, so you were right there?

**Scrobogna:** Yes, yes sir I was, yeah.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** Um, again I, we were leaving and we heard him that he was coming, kind of turn around and he just acted really quick and I'm very grateful that the officer was there and he did his job.

**Winters:** And this knife that was out uh, was it, I think you were saying he uh, the subject was reaching in his left side, was it in his left hand or right hand, could you observe?

**Scrobogna:** It was in his left hand, yes sir.

**Winters:** It was in his...

**Scrobogna:** ...he, he took it out of his left pocket with his left hand.

**Winters:** Front pocket or back?

**Scrobogna:** Uh, front pocket.

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** Yeah.

**Winters:** And when he came at the officers, advancing at the officers how was the knife in his uh –

**Scrobogna:** It, it was like pointing.

**Winters:** So you're sh- you're demonstrating with it raised up uh, about shoulder height?

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir he did.

**Winters:** Uh, pointed at the officers?

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir, with the sharp end pointing...

**Winters:** ...and he had said fuck you, I'm gonna kill you, I believe you said.

**Scrobogna:** Yes sir.

0625.13wwi

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 8

**Winters:** Okay.

**Scrobogna:** Something like that, yup.

**Winters:** Okay. Detective Jones do you have anything?

**Jones:** No.

**Winters:** Okay uh, Officer Habkirk anything?

**Habkirk:** No sir.

**Winters:** Is there anything that we didn't ask you that you think we should know?

**Scrobogna:** Uh, no sir.

**Winters:** Okay, it's uh, currently 10:38pm, I'm gonna conclude the interview at this time.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062621 / 1346 T. Bradshaw *JB*

0625.13wwi

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368230) INTERVIEW WITH KEVYN SMOOT 06-24-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**

**Interview with  
KEVYN SMOOT**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021

Page 1

**Jones:** This is Detective Jones, my DPSST number is 36240 uh, also present is Detective William Winters, DPSST number 34381. PPA union representative Ryan Reagan is also present, DPSST number 36623 and also present is KEVYN SMOOT, K-E-V-Y-N, S-M-O-O-T and you're a fire fighter paramedic?

**Smoot:** Yeah, fire fighter paramedic.

**Jones:** And his ID number is 4769 and he works out of Station 13. This is in regards to PPB case number 21-171597. Today's date is June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2021, and the time is approximately 2250 hours. So Mr. SMOOT you know this is being recorded and you're okay with that?

**Smoot:** Yes.

**Jones:** Okay so you guys received a call here at the Motel 6, can you tell me the nature of the call?

**Smoot:** I believe it came in as a suicide, potentially suicidal subject.

**Jones:** Okay um, you obviously arrived a bunch of other fire fighters.

**Smoot:** Um-hm.

**Jones:** Um, did you or one of your co-workers contact this individual?

**Smoot:** Yes.

**Jones:** Okay and can you tell me what he looked like?

**Smoot:** Um, he looked, I don't know maybe six foot, maybe a little less. A lot of tattoos over most of his body. Um, lighter skinned and um, he looked anxious.

**Jones:** White male, Hispanic male?

**Smoot:** Yeah, white, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay um, and you said he looked anxious?

**Smoot:** Yeah he looked um, he looked, yeah he looked anxious, a little bit maybe agitated. Um, consistent with what we see often from someone who's maybe under the influence.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 2

**Jones:** Of like a stimulant?

**Smoot:** Of like meth, yeah.

**Jones:** Meth, okay. Um, did you talk to him or one of your co-workers?

**Smoot:** I talked to him.

**Jones:** Okay and what was your conversation with him like?

**Smoot:** Uh, so I first talked to him right over there once we figured out um, you know who are, who are patient was, we figured out he was our patient and –

**Jones:** An-and just for the record you're pointing to, to where?

**Smoot:** So we got called to the uh, the, the motel lobby.

**Jones:** Okay the lobby.

**Smoot:** But he wasn't there.

**Jones:** Okay.

**Smoot:** Um, so then we asked ourselves, okay where's our patient? Kind of looked around and he kind of walked up to us and we asked, are you the one who called and he said yes.

**Jones:** Was that conversation in the parking lot here?

**Smoot:** It was right over here in front of the lobby.

**Jones:** Okay.

**Smoot:** Yup, in the parking lot, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay.

**Smoot:** I asked him his name um, I asked him what was going on. He told me that he was feeling suicidal and I asked him, okay does that mean you feel like you're gonna, like you want to kill yourself today and he said, well I don't know and um, kind of gave, you know contradicting answers at times. Uh, so we were just kind of trying to get to the bottom of, of whether or not he was truly going through like suicidal ideations or not basically.

And in doing that he decided he needed to get something from his motel room and he started to walk away and he said I gotta go get something. And that's when he

0625.5mjo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 3

started walking up the stairs and across the balcony to his room and um, we were not planning to follow him, you know because he did look a little bit agitated, anxious, you know nervous looking. Uh, so – so we let him walk away and just kind of informed everyone there on-scene. Uh, my officer and the two PPB officer's kind of what he had told me and the fact that he said he was headed to his room.

**Jones:** Okay so, so at this point the officers are here, the Portland police officers?

**Smoot:** They, they arrive while I was talking to him I believe, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay so did he end up making it into his room?

**Smoot:** He made it uh, from what I saw he made it to his door and then he stopped and he, he saw that we were, we were in the process of disengaging if he wasn't gonna remain with us and have a conversation um, we were not gonna chase him and so he saw, I think he maybe saw that and he uh, he ca- kind of came back and re-engaged with us.

**Jones:** Okay and then where did he come out to talk to you again?

**Smoot:** He walked, he walked down um, the stairs over here on the other side of the parking lot.

**Jones:** Okay so you're pointing to the stairs that are kind of on the west side of the building here?

**Smoot:** Yeah the northwest side, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay and did you engage him in another conversation or did one of the officers?

**Smoot:** So the PPB officers got to him first, he was sitting at the bottom of the stairs and then I walked up and, and um, joined the conversations, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay and how did that conversation go?

**Smoot:** So um, I just tried to very clearly convey to him that he was not in trouble um, which is, is common, you know especially P-PPB is on-scene I think patients get confused sometimes so clearly tried to convey that he was not in trouble. He admitted, freely, that he had taken meth um, and had taken more than usual which was why he was feeling the way he was feeling.

And I was just laying out his transport options. You know if he was truly feeling suicidal then we needed to take him to the hospital, you know so I was laying out kind of just how that works just basically. And he was, he seemed willing to have

0625.5mjo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

**Confidential Taped Statement Transcription**  
**Case # 21-171597**

**June 24, 2021**  
**Page 4**

a conversation with me and then when he would look at the PPB officers that were standing there um, allowing me to have my conversation, right. Um, he, he didn't look at them the same way as he looked at me. He looked at them with the, with – and got like noticeably nervous when he would look at, in, at their direction and then he'd like re-engage with me and then he'd look back at them. So I just kept trying to um, explain to him why the PPB officers were there. It wasn't to arrest him um, and uh, yeah.

**Jones:** So was he just si-sitting on the bottom of the stairs during this conversation?

**Smoot:** Yeah he was sitting on the bottom of the stairs.

**Jones:** Okay, did the officers tell him anything or explain anything to him?

**Smoot:** Yeah, so once, once um, me and him kind of came to the decision that yes he wanted to go to the hospital and get evaluated um, the officer, one of the officers stepped in and said okay before we do that I'm just gonna need to, you know make sure you don't have any weapons on you and then we're good to go and then he said is that all right? And I can't honestly recall if the patient um, replied to the PP – to, to the officer um, he didn't speak very much to the officer. Um, he didn't say much at all to either PPB officer. He mostly talked to me and then would just look at them.

**Jones:** Okay.

**Smoot:** That's kind of, yeah how it went.

**Jones:** And so what, what, how was his demeanor when the officer explained to him that they just needed to check him for weapons before he got transported?

**Smoot:** He seemed nervous. Yeah he seemed nervous and anxious. Um, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay so the plan then was to do what?

**Smoot:** The plan was um, he wanted to go to the hospital so the plan was he needed to stand up, let the officer pat him down, make sure he didn't have any weapons on him and then we were gonna walk him right over to the ambulance.

**Jones:** Okay.

**Smoot:** And we made that clear that, that's, that's what the plan was and if he wanted to go –

**Jones:** So was he okay with that?

0625.5mjo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 5

**Smoot:** He didn't ver- he didn't verbally say that or anything but he would look at me and he would say yeah I'd like to go and then, and then when he was given an instruction, hey this is what has to, has to happen before you can go then he would stop talking and just kind of stare at the, at the PP-PPB officer.

**Jones:** Okay and how close are you guys to him at this point?

**Smoot:** Uh, I think we were all maybe within like five feet of him.

**Jones:** Okay and he's still sitting down?

**Smoot:** Yeah, um-hm.

**Jones:** Okay so is there any point where you guys decide that he doesn't want to be patted down so we're all gonna leave again?

**Smoot:** After a couple attempts at communicating with him and telling him that he was not in trouble and that he was gonna go to the hospital but the officer did need, did need to check him first, after multiple attempts at that um, it kind of became clear that he was not going to comply. Um, because he had multiple opportunities at that point and he, his hands were down by his waist almost the entire time we were having the conver- a conversation and a couple different times the PPB officers had said, don't touch your pocket. You know don't touch the bottom of your shirt, don't touch your belt and he kept doing it. Um, and so after repeated attempts of kind of conveying to him what, what the situation was um, he - we the, the fire crew, from what I remember uh, we kind of all took a step back uh, because it was the, the scene just felt like it had changed a little bit. He was maybe being a little bit less conversational with us.

Um, and at some point um, I believe one of the PPB officers had said, okay well if you, you know if you don't, if you don't want us to pat you down then, then we'll, you know then that's it and, and you can stay, you know. Like if you don't want to go we don't have to, we don't have to go through this, right. That also was clearly communicated to him. That he, he did have a, a choice to make. And uh, he didn't say anything for, you know several seconds and so uh, we all, or at least I took that as okay maybe he's not, maybe he's not gonna cooperate and, and not go to the hospital. And then so I, I remember taking a step back and it was right about then I think when he reached towards his pocket again and one of the PPB officers repeated, again, take your hand away from your pocket and then he stood up, pulled something out of his pocket - or he might've pulled it out of his pocket like as he was standing up and it looked, I don't know like a, maybe like a, a tool of, a, a sharp took of some kind, you know. Um, it was long and it appeared to be sharp and he was holding it aggressively. And he became verbally abusive toward, to the PPB officers and I was taking steps backwards at that point and he

0625.5mjo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 6

moved quickly towards them with the sharp object in his hand. Um, and then, yeah that's when it happened.

**Jones:** Okay so um, do you remember which hand he took this object out with?

**Smoot:** I believe his right, like I think.

**Jones:** Okay um, do you know the, what color was it, the object?

**Smoot:** I don't remember a color, no.

**Jones:** How about...

**Smoot:** ...I mean, I mean the, the um, the end that was sticking out of his hand was just like silver.

**Jones:** Silver color?

**Smoot:** Yeah, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay and point, you, you said sharp, is it pointy or?

**Smoot:** It resembled a Phillip's screwdriver but it wasn't a phil- it didn't look like a Phillip's screwdriver, it looked different. It looked like a different type of, it looked sharp.

**Jones:** Sharp?

**Smoot:** I saw it just for a, just a flash but it looked sharp to me at the end, yeah.

**Jones:** Okay a shiny silver, about how long?

**Smoot:** Um-hm, four or five eh, yeah, four inches maybe.

**Jones:** Okay.

**Smoot:** The, the point that was sticking out of his hand and from him...

**Jones:** ...okay and when he had his hand and, and you said he got verbally ag-aggressive or abusive with the officers was it down to his side or up over his head?

**Smoot:** He was in the process of lifting it up from his waist where he pulled it out of his pocket into a more aggressive position kind of like near his chest, you know. Recoiled a little bit like -

**Jones:** Like he was ready to stab somebody with it?

0625.5mjo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 7

**Smoot:** Ready to use, yeah that was the first thing that went through my mind was like he was going to...

**Jones:** ...do you remember what he said to the officers?

**Smoot:** I don't remember exactly what he said but I remember the, my, the first thing (snap of fingers) that went through my mind was that he had just become very aggressive, like verbally. Uh his tone had changed and I, I can't remember exactly what he said but he was saying it at the officers and he was saying it um, what appeared to me to be angrily.

**Jones:** And you said he was advancing on them?

**Smoot:** Um-hm, yes.

**Jones:** And what do you think his, what would, what did you think he was going to do when he got up and went towards them?

**Smoot:** I mean his body language and the way he was moving made it look like he was trying to, to hurt someone, the first person he got to maybe.

**Jones:** And who was closest to him, do you remember?

**Smoot:** Oh the two police officers were, were probably equal distance from him at that point. Um, I was around the banister so I was, you know I was, I had the, the railing between me and him so they, but they were standing in front of him.

**Jones:** Okay and when he advanced toward them did one of them shoot?

**Smoot:** Um-hm.

**Jones:** Uh -

**Smoot:** Yeah.

**Jones:** How many times, do you remember?

**Smoot:** Either two or three. Uh, I, I think two though.

**Jones:** Okay.

**Smoot:** Yeah.

**Jones:** Do you know how close that officer was to the patient?

**Smoot:** Maybe 10 feet.

0625.5mjo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

June 24, 2021  
Page 8

**Jones:** Okay and at that point does the patient stop or?

**Smoot:** Um-hm, yeah he stops um, he didn't fall like immediately but he did end up falling to the ground. Um, and laying there and we, we then came back to the truck. I told my, one of my partners, hey go grab the trauma box, you know go grab the stuff that we're obviously gonna need and our officer was like come over here, like we have, you know, come to the truck 'cause we don't know what's happening right, right, you know we don't have the situational awareness maybe all the time that the police officers do so it was like hey, come back to the truck.

**Jones:** Um-hm.

**Smoot:** Let's wait until they give us the go ahead to come back in basically.

**Jones:** Okay so they made it safe for you and then...

**Smoot:** ...um-hm...

**Jones:** ...you guys went and -

**Smoot:** Yeah, yeah.

**Jones:** Performed first aid on him.

**Smoot:** Yeah we backed up from the, the spot where he got shot to the truck quickly uh, and then stayed there until they waved us back in.

**Jones:** Okay. Do you have anything Detective Winter?

**Winters:** I do not.

**Reagan:** I don't have anything.

**Jones:** Okay uh, the time is 2303 and I will stop the recording now.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062621 / 1201 T. Bradshaw 

0625.5mjo

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368255) INTERVIEW WITH KALLI TEMPLE 06-28-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 28, 2021**

**Interview with  
KALLI TEMPLE**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021

Page 1

**Pontius:** Today's date is June 28, 2021 at 1426 hours. I am Detective Jeff Pontius. With me is Detective Travis Law. This is in reference to case number 21-171597. And we are talking to KALLI TEMPLE. Am I saying your first name right?

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** And that's spelled K-A-L-L-I?

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** And the date of birth we have is 12/17 of '59?

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** And we're talking to KALLI inside of her apartment, 515 Northeast Holladay Street, Number 1101. And KALLI, you know this is being recorded. Is that right?

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** Okay. I'm going to set this right over here so it can hear you and not me.

**Temple:** (Unintelligible).

**Pontius:** Okay?

**Temple:** You're just trying, yeah.

**Pontius:** So kinda walk me through what that day and what kinda caused you to, to look outside and to see what was going on.

**Temple:** Um. When I'm home, I, uh, I kinda get stuck in this chair 'cause of my medical condition. And, uh, I had the windows open 'cause I have my windows open little more than every, well other peoples. And, um, it was just a bunch of noise. There's always something going on over at that hotel. And I looked out and these two white guys, it was a firetruck. 'Cause I heard the fire, well that's just before the fire people got there and everything. They were supposed to knock on the second floor, on the, uh, right when you go up the stairs where that white guy was, a heavy white guy, it was in the, uh, motel room, like, to the left, right as you got up.

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 2

**Pontius:** So as you-

**Temple:** I don't know. Like, when you come up to the top of the stairs, you go left to the first motel room they was in.

**Pontius:** Would you mind if I look out?

**Temple:** Yeah, go ahead.

**Pontius:** Which one's the best way to look out from?

**Temple:** Um, probably this one.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** Probably this one.

**Pontius:** So as you're looking out, uh, is he-

**Temple:** They was right there at the top of the stairs, where you could see the little square. And the other day, the wind was blowing really nice.

**Pontius:** Um-hm.

**Temple:** The trees were literally separated. I'm, like, this, cook, two cop cars, here come the fire truck. And, like, heavyset white guy was fussing with the skinny guy. They were talking something about a pipe. And he was trying to get the guy to come back into the apartment, uh, apartment, the motel room. He didn't wanna go back in the motel room. And next thing ya know, y'all showed up, the fire truck showed up, EMS was just backing in the corner, well into this, uh, parking lot right there in the front of the office. Four police men, 'cause I was standing. Then I went to the bedroom. But I was standing. The way the wind was blowing, I was actually seeing everything. I'm like damn, look. And they were talking to the gentleman, a heavyset gentleman, he was in the stairs. And I, uh, you know, he was kinda, like, a couple steps, like, onto the stairs from what I seen 'cause the trees was going back and forth. They talked to him. And next thing you know, I want, I's, it, it was a Black cop and he reached his arm out and he just went boom-boom-boom. And I was just devastated 'cause I called a friend of mine. And I told (unintelligible).

**Pontius:** So you said a lot of stuff there. Let me back up and kinda go through a lot of that, just so I understand everything that you're saying. Now when you pointed out to me and this is a, this is an audio recording only so it doesn't pick up on, obviously, hand gestures.

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 3

**Temple:** Right.

**Pontius:** When you were pointing out, you were pointing to the staircase that's closest to Grand Avenue.

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** Like-

**Temple:** The right hand side when you're looking at the hotel.

**Pontius:** So you said that there were two people that were fighting or arguing with one another.

**Temple:** That the, uh, the younger, white skinny ma, boy, and he had sores all over him and he was trying to get the heavyset dude to come back upstairs into the motel room.

**Pontius:** Do you remember what the skinny white guy was wearing?

**Temple:** No, he changed because he came and talked to some of us right there on the corner. I don't know what the name of that park is. We was right there on this corner of the, of, I would call it the Oregon par, Center Park 'cause it's Oregon Center right there. And, uh, he had jeans, white shirt, uh, like, these little shoes, slip on. Well they're not shoe, it's a dude's slip on, like tennis shoes. They were blue and white. Um. There was, let's see if I got the, he might even be in my video 'cause I got the girl that he was with...

**Pontius:** And is this-

**Temple:** ...who told him to run.

**Pontius:** Is this person that you're describing the skinny...

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** ...the, the skinny white guy, is he the same person that was ultimately shot by the police? Or was that a different one?

**Temple:** Different one. The one that was shot by the police was the heavyset white gentleman, he was shot right here.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** 'Cause I saw it when they had him on a gurney, the EMS picked up his arm and it just dropped, he turned around, looked at the officer. 'Cause you could see all

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 4

that. It, it happened right out in the open, right there behind that white car. All right there. You could see that. I was just like um-

**Pontius:** Are you ju, so when-

**Temple:** See where that bicycle is? EMS was backing up right there. And as quick as they shot him, they had him on the gurney. And EMS and all y'all's police officers was everywhere. And y'all the ones who immediately roped everything off and hurried up and backed EMS out. And the rest of y'all came.

**Pontius:** So describe the...

**Temple:** (Unintelligible).

**Pontius:** ...the, the heavier set white guy. What was he wearing?

**Temple:** What I saw he was wearing, looked like he had blue jeans on, is what it looked like to me.

**Pontius:** Okay. Light or dark colored?

**Temple:** Dark.

**Pontius:** And how 'bout the, the top?

**Temple:** He didn't have any top on?

**Pontius:** So he did not have a shirt?

**Temple:** I didn't see him with a shirt on because when they was fussing on the stairs, the guy did not have a shirt.

**Pontius:** So when they were fussing on the stair, how long before the police arrived were they on the staircase fussing with one another?

**Temple:** All, y'all was here in, but, within 15 minutes. 'Cause I heard the firetruck, the big ladder truck. Like, oh, god, (unintelligible) again.

**Pontius:** I wanna make sure, you were up here when that was happening?

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** And you could hear that the argument between these-

**Temple:** Yeah, you can, uh, when you open the window, it's like being right on the street.

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 5

**Pontius:** Uh, and you heard them arguing about a pipe. Is that right?

**Temple:** He wanted him to come back up into the motel because he was making a scene. And he wanted the guy to come up there and he just kinda chill. And the guy said something about that he wanted his hit about something. It was a pipe. They were arguing about some pipe. Like, come-

**Pontius:** Like, a drug pipe or?

**Temple:** Yeah. They, ca, uh, I've seen them come over here and they buy crystal meth.

**Pontius:** Which one of those two have you seen before?

**Temple:** The skinny white boy with all the sores.

**Pontius:** And do you know his name?

**Temple:** Nah. He's got blonde hair. It's like a sandy brown blonde hair about right here but not really brushed. Uh, and it, just like regular guys kinda have, like, little feathered cotton top. Uh.

**Pontius:** Does he live in the motel?

**Temple:** No, sir. No, sir.

**Pontius:** The other guy, the heavier set guy.

**Temple:** They would, looked like they were just there partying.

**Pontius:** So you described him as wearing blue jeans, darker blue jeans, no top.

**Temple:** They were pants, darker pants.

**Pontius:** Pants.

**Temple:** I'm gonna have to say 'cause everybody wears blue jeans.

**Pontius:** What kinda hair does he have?

**Temple:** That dude had brown hair.

**Pontius:** Long? Short?

**Temple:** Nah, it looked like it was short because he kept moving around. He kept moving around. And he had, uh, they were trying to get him in because the guy, when he

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 6

started, this was before y'all got here. He was swinging something around. That was the first thing I noticed that damn that looks like a knife. That-

**Pontius:** Which guy was swinging?

**Temple:** The fat guy. The fat boy. Because he was trying to get it out of his hand. You know? The police had come in, the motel called. You know? He's telling him, you know, come on back upstairs. And he was trying to get something out of his hand but then y'all showed up. And it, it just went crazy. Just-

**Pontius:** So when, when the police showed up, were you able to hear anything that was being said between either the police or the-

**Temple:** Yeah. The police was asking him to drop his weapon.

**Pontius:** How long had the police been here before they started asking him to drop his weapon?

**Temple:** They were here, y'all were here quick 'cause the cop car was parked over there and y'all had two cop cars parked over here...

**Pontius:** So w-

**Temple:** ...on the side of the motel and the other police officer was parked right here in the street. What's it called?

**Pontius:** Grand.

**Temple:** I-in that convention center on Northeast Grand.

**Pontius:** Did you see where the police officers first pulled up?

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** Did you see them contact the, either of the two subjects?

**Temple:** The white guy-

**Pontius:** Which one? You-you're describing two white guys.

**Temple:** The, the skinny boy, I'm gonna call him the skinny gentleman. As quick as y'all came up, he took off. That's, that's, yeah, he took off to cause a permanent, they park.

**Pontius:** And, and the way you're pointing is...

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 7

**Temple:** Is-

**Pontius:** ...pointing in eastbound direction on Holladay.

**Temple:** I guess that's east, I don't know. Um. Towards Holladay Park.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** I don't know what that is.

**Pontius:** When the police officers arrived, did you see them contact the heavyset white guy?

**Temple:** Yeah, he was already in the stairs. He was, like, about midway on the right side stairs, on the right side of the hotel.

**Pontius:** So as, again, as we're looking out here, on the one closest to Grand...

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** ...on the other side.

**Temple:** Northeast Grand.

**Pontius:** So when the officers arrived, they first contacted him on the staircase on the east side of, or excuse me, the west side of the parking lot towards Grand?

**Temple:** Uh, I don't know north, south, east.

**Pontius:** No. I'm...

**Temple:** You know what I'm talking about?

**Pontius:** ...I'm just wanna make sure I'm, I'm understanding you.

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** Okay. Did you hear any of the interaction between this person and the firemen or police officers?

**Temple:** When all four police officers pretty much got, 'cause I's, completely saw three of 'em 'cause the trees kept opening up. And, you know, and they was moving around. Then a fourth police officer, it was a Black officer. And everybody was trying to get the guy, they could have deescalated the situation. They really could have. But when the guy turned and he was swinging the knife, he barely turned to

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 8

go back up the stairs on the North E Grand side, Northeast Grand side and that's when y'all shot him.

**Pontius:** Where-

**Temple:** That Black cop shot him.

**Pontius:** Where was the, the heavyset white guy standing when, when you saw him get shot?

**Temple:** He was mm, ss, he was in the stairwell at the bottom kinda midway to the bottom. Um. The stairs and not-

**Pontius:** On the stairs?

**Temple:** Yes, the stairs. He was right close to the bottom of the stairs. 'Cause when the wind was coming around I went to the bedroom. And I went, I went to the bedroom. I say oh, my god, that dude, I say (unintelligible). As we came over here, there was, at that time somebody else came up to my apartment. All right here, this was open and the winds was just blowing and you could see the guy was-

**Pontius:** Oops, I'm sorry.

**Temple:** Oh, I'm sorry.

**Pontius:** I'm trying to take a look as well.

**Temple:** (Unintelligible) Go take a peek. The wind was blowing.

**Pontius:** So I'm looking at it right now and there is a lot of wind going right now. I'm not, uh, in the bedroom, I'm not able to see any of the stair casing. When I'm in the living room, I'm able to see the very top of the stair casing.

**Temple:** We was, uh, I was able to see...

**Pontius:** Sure.

**Temple:** ...when, what, it's different 'cause we get winds here.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** A lot more than you guys might get out (unintelligible).

**Law:** Oh, thank you.

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 9

**Pontius:** We can go ahead and have a seat over here again. Thank you for showing me that.

**Temple:** Well I, you know, it's just-

**Pontius:** So, again, did you hear any of the interaction between, like, verbally any of the interaction between the-

**Temple:** Not towards the end. I mean, they, the police officers were a little more quiet. Uh, by that time, I was downstairs. Everything happened so fast.

**Pontius:** When the shooting happened, were you upstairs still?

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** And the heavyset white guy, you said he was, wa-was he actually on one of the stairs or was he away from the staircase?

**Temple:** He was right at the staircase.

**Pontius:** So he could basically...

**Temple:** 'Cause he was not-

**Pontius:** ...kick it if he wanted to?

**Temple:** Yeah. If they wanted, if he wanted.

**Pontius:** Okay. And then-

**Temple:** He wanted, but the guy was soundin' real aggressive. He really wasn't interested in listening to the police. He was the lou-

**Pontius:** How do you know that?

**Temple:** He was the loudest.

**Pontius:** How do you know that?

**Temple:** I don't wanna come down, leave me alone, um, y'all are trying to arrest me. Uh, he was saying crazy stuff. And, uh, you know, one, I don't know if it was a police officer but somebody kept saying and they had a bunch of people on the second floor of the hotel and they were telling him to drop the, drop the, uh, one guy was

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 10

yelling drop the knife. 'Cause that's why when I earlier, he didn't like he had a knife. And they kept te, asking him to, you know, to just stop, you know, let the police take it, they wanna help ya. And that's the most y'all and that too was making the most noise. The heavyset gentleman, he didn't wanna, he wasn't interested in y'all helping him. And, uh. He was just swinging a knife. He was threatening y'all, he was threatening the police that he was gonna kill y'all if they tried to come to him.

**Pontius:** What do you remember hearing him say about that?

**Temple:** He, stab, and it was a lot of the same that you could hear. Stabbing.

**Pontius:** Stabbing? I don't understand what you're-

**Temple:** He was wanting to stab the police.

**Pontius:** Did he say that?

**Temple:** He was gon, he was telling the police he was gonna kill 'em if they tried to come and get him. He, the whole conversation was if you keep coming at me, you know, I'm gonna kill ya. And he, that's when he started waving it at the police. That's why I told everybody I think the police did what they had to do. If, if the guy wasn't, like, so out there I think that maybe the police could have dis, def, deescalated but he started threatening the police. And, uh, what y'all gonna do when you got a dude like that that's freakin' trying to kill y'all?

**Pontius:** So, and, and it may have been misreported or misunderstood. In reading one of the news articles, uh, they had quoted you by saying that he was actually running away when he was shot.

**Temple:** That's, it was the skinny white gentleman with all the sores from head to toe, blonde, sandy blonde hair, young guy about maybe 25, 27, he's the one that took off from y'all.

**Pontius:** Okay. So the heavier set guy that ended up getting shot by the police, was he running away when the shooting...

**Temple:** No.

**Pontius:** ...occurred?

**Temple:** No, he was threatening the police with the knife.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** And they were trying to deescalate the situation.

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 11

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** Obviously, the guy reached out a little too far. I mean, what, what are y'all supposed to do? And that's the way I felt.

**Pontius:** Do you know how far away the, the officers were when they shot-

**Temple:** Y'all were on top of him.

**Pontius:** Pretty close.

**Temple:** They, they were within an arm, arm and a half length from him.

**Pontius:** Could you tell which one of the officers did the shooting?

**Temple:** It was a Black officer.

**Pontius:** Black officer?

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** Were you, when the shooting happened, were you in this room or in the other room?

**Temple:** This room.

**Pontius:** And were you just looking right out the window?

**Temple:** It all started moving right there at the bottom of the stairs. Police, you could ss, it was just so fricking strange 'cause God works in weird ways. It was at the bottom section of the stairs.

**Pontius:** At any point did you use-

**Temple:** And the police are all at the bottom and they tried to get this gentleman to come off the stairwell and give them the knife or something he was swinging around.

**Pontius:** Did you-

**Temple:** I just-

**Pontius:** Did you use binoculars at any point to look down?

**Temple:** Yeah, I do have some. I have binoculars.

**Pontius:** Were you using 'em on this particular-

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 12

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** When he was shot, were you looking through the binoculars...

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** ...or looking through the window here?

**Temple:** Both.

**Pontius:** Okay. So kinda going back and forth.

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** I do have binoculars.

**Pontius:** Is there anything else you wanna tell us about what had occurred there that you think might help us kinda piece together what had happened?

**Temple:** They was doing drugs, they was doing crystal meth. The guy just didn't wanna share a pipe or something of that nature. Um.

**Pontius:** And you mentioned that you were-

**Temple:** It's sad.

**Pontius:** You were mentioning earlier that you were with the skinnier person earlier in the park.

**Temple:** Yeah, he stopped. No, he stopped and talked to me and...

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** ...four other people on the corner of the little Oregon Park. And he said man, I, I was talking to him. I said weren't you, weren't you at the hotel? I said I saw you on the second floor. He said yeah, I was partying with the guy, I wouldn't pass him the pipe and he just went off. They said he wasn't mental, he was on the crystal meth, crystal meth, uh, meth, uh, whatever.

**Pontius:** So you met up with him after the shooting occurred?

**Temple:** I didn't meet up with him. He came from beh-

**Pontius:** The skinny person.

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 13

**Temple:** Yes, sir. With the long, with the blonde hair.

**Pontius:** Have you ever talked to the guy that got shot?

**Temple:** Never. I never seen the guy. But they go through there, like.

**Law:** Okay. Um. I just wanted, just for the, well first, I wanna ask you, I love your accent. Where are you from?

**Temple:** (Unintelligible) Louisiana.

**Pontius:** I can totally tell.

**Temple:** (Unintelligible) Cajun.

**Pontius:** I love it.

**Temple:** And I've been (unintelligible) so it's different up here.

**Law:** Uh, I just wanted, for the benefit of the recording, you're on the 11<sup>th</sup> floor of the, uh, apartment building here. Right?

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Law:** Okay. And you're, um, both your windows face south out onto Holladay Street and, and beyond into the downtown area.

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Law:** You can almost see all the way down to the, uh...

**Temple:** You, you can.

**Law:** ...Marcum Bridge, all the bridges.

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Law:** What a beautiful view from here.

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Law:** Okay. Um, did you watch any video footage of the incident that was released regarding the shooting?

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 14

**Temple:** I never seen it. I didn't even know I was in a paper or something. Somebody called and I say you lying. And I looked. I haven't seen any of the TV. I watch world news.

**Law:** Okay. Did you take any video footage with your cellphone of the incident?

**Temple:** Uh, you couldn't, it ha, I didn't catch the incident. I caught what happened after when I got down there.

**Law:** Okay.

**Temple:** I didn't catch what ha, I wish I could have.

**Law:** And would that be something that you'd be willing to...

**Temple:** I'm looking for my, uh-

**Law:** ...email or text us?

**Temple:** Well I don't know if y'all want it. You can look at it. Sa, I got three different videos. There's, uh, one of 'em. I show the (unintelligible) - (Sound of video playing)

**Temple:** See the girl right there in the red, uh, dress?

**Law:** Um-hm.

**Temple:** She was with him. So he might've been standing in the crowd but we didn't talk at this point. (Sound of video playing)

**Temple:** That's her, she was with him.

**Pontius:** She was with the skinny guy?

**Temple:** Yes, they were in the hotel partying. She went back to the motel.

**Law:** (Unintelligible).

**Temple:** Oh. 'Cause sh, 'cause she told him to run. (Sound of video playing)

**Temple:** I'm trying to see if he's to the right.

**Law:** So this is obviously well after it happened. You don't have to play the whole...

**Temple:** Yeah.

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 15

**Law:** ...video through.

**Temple:** This is, uh, about not even 20 minutes after it happened.

**Law:** Do you have something that, anything more closer in time to the incident?

**Temple:** Everything I filmed is less than four minutes out. (Sound of video playing) It's less than 15 out though.

**Law:** Okay. Would you be willing to-

**Temple:** Let's see. I don't [00:20:25]\_\_\_\_\_ date.

**Law:** So-

**Temple:** Don't have that? Stop.

**Law:** So we don't have to go through these all right now.

**Temple:** 9:29. It happened at 7:25 to be exact.

**Law:** Okay. Would you be willing to email those to my partner? Or do have, do you know how to do that?

**Temple:** I can get somebody to help me do that. I have numb hand, I have nerve damage.

**Law:** We could-

**Temple:** You could do it.

**Pontius:** We could help ya.

**Temple:** Here, take it.

**Law:** Um.

**Temple:** I don't care. Take my phone.

**Law:** Just wh-

**Temple:** There's nothing in my phone.

**Law:** Why don't we go ahead and do that after we're done with the recording?

**Temple:** Yeah. 'Cause I don't know how to really do that. I have...

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 16

**Law:** Okay.

**Temple:** ...people...

**Pontius:** We'll get that-

**Temple:** ...'cause of my hands.

**Law:** We'll get that situated. And then just, I just had a question. Um.

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Law:** I'm holding up your blinds here, looking out. So from your living room window, would you sa, would you disagree with me if I told you that, generally speaking, the parking lot of the Motel 6 there...

**Temple:** Is obscured.

**Law:** ...is obscured by trees?

**Temple:** Oh, without a doubt.

**Law:** Okay.

**Temple:** I, I, I'm not gonna deny that.

**Law:** Other than sorta the east end by the office here where you can see it pretty clearly?

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Law:** Okay.

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Law:** And is it okay if we take a photograph from your...

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Law:** ...vantage point?

**Temple:** Yeah. Yeah. Let me grab-

**Law:** I'll hold it and, and my partner will take a picture.

**Temple:** Yeah. Let me get out of the way (unintelligible).

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 17

**Law:** Uh. And just like you had said before, even today, the wind's blowing and so the trees that are all in the parking strip there, uh, on the south side of Holladay right by the parking lot, they are blowing around.

**Temple:** And it was blowing that day 'cause we had a, we, that's why I had the windows open.

**Law:** Sure. And would you als, would you also, um, would you disa-disagree with me if, if I told you that, and I think my partner mentioned it, that the stairwell, um, that's on the right side here...

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Law:** ...that, that most of that stairwell, other than the top of is, is obstructed by the trees?

**Temple:** Yes, sir.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** I will not disagree.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** No, sir.

**Pontius:** Uh-

**Temple:** I wouldn't said anything if I wouldn't have said anything because I wa, you know, I didn't wanna...

**Pontius:** Sure.

**Temple:** ...really talk to a lot of people because, uh, I don't wanna no frickin' riot to start.

**Pontius:** Sure. No, and neither do we.

**Temple:** I feel the police did what they had to do.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** But a lot of other pe-people are not agreeing with that 'cause they talking about doing some craziness on Fourth of July. That's the, that's the word in the building...

**Pontius:** You're hearing that?

0628.17 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 18

**Temple:** ...here. Yup. Because they got a little drug war and they got this big fat guy, wears a lot of jewelry, he's in a chromed out Mercedes Benz and he's the one bringing in all the drugs in the building.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Temple:** And he did a barbecue, uh-

**Pontius:** KALLI, I don't mean to interrupt you but someone has to listen to this and type it out.

**Temple:** Oh, my bad.

**Pontius:** I'm gonna go ahead-

**Temple:** My bad.

**Pontius:** I'm gonna go ahead and end this recording.

**Temple:** Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah.

**Pontius:** And then we can continue talking (unintelligible).

**Law:** And we're gonna take a few photos from the other room. And then can we just...

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Law:** ...take a picture of your (unintelligible)? Is that okay?

**Temple:** Ye-yeah.

**Law:** Okay. Cool.

**Temple:** Yeah.

**Pontius:** And time now is 2:49.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062921/1415, S. Hubbard

0628.17 jpo

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4368258) INTERVIEW WITH JACOB GARLAND 06-28-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**June 28, 2021**

**Interview with  
JACOB GARLAND**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021

Page 1

(Sound of ring back tone)

**Garland:** This is JAKE.

**Pontius:** Hi, JACOB. It's Detective Pontius.

**Garland:** Hey, how are ya?

**Pontius:** Hey, good. Is this a good time?

**Garland:** Yup.

**Pontius:** Hey, uh, so I got your information from a lieutenant at Engine 13. It's regarding the...

**Garland:** Yup.

**Pontius:** ...officer involved shooting that we had a couple days ago. (Pause)

**Garland:** Yup.

**Pontius:** Are you there? So, uh, I'm looking at the video surveillance from that Motel 6. It looks like, uh, the Engine 13, and I'm not sure of your guys' terminology, the truck, truck or the engine had driven by and you've might've been on that truck. Is that right?

**Garland:** Correct. Yup, yup. The, yeah, the truck was assigned to the original call and we were returning on the, well I was on the engine. We were returning from a different call and just happened to be stopped at the red light.

**Pontius:** Okay. So you guys weren't, uh, uh, responding to that call that the other, uh, Engine 13 people were on?

**Garland:** Uh, I was on Engine 13. But Truck 13 was, was on the call with the person that was shot.

**Pontius:** I see. So Engine and Truck are the two difference there.

**Garland:** Correct. Yup.

0625.16 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 2

**Pontius:** Okay. So as you guys pulled up to the light, did you guys look over and see the, uh, the Truck 13 there at all?

**Garland:** Uh, yes.

**Pontius:** What do you remember s-

**Garland:** Yeah, we could see it. I'm sorry, say that again.

**Pontius:** What do you remember seeing over there?

**Garland:** Uh, we looked over, we could see the, the four guys from the truck, uh, kinda standing around, uh, with the officer that was there talking to somebody who was sitting on the steps.

**Pontius:** We're you able to (unintelligible) -

**Garland:** Uh. I'm sorry?

**Pontius:** Were you able to see the person that they were talking to?

**Garland:** Uh, no. There was, I think there was a car parked in the way and the way the stairs were positioned, from, from the street I couldn't see. I could just see that they were standing around somebody.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Garland:** Um, we, we waved at our coworkers. And then as we were, we could see that something changed, they kinda started to back up and one of the guys on the engine with me said cop pulled his gun. Uh, all four of us kinda looked over and that's when the officer was backing up and could see that the, the patient had stood up and pop-pop. Uh. Then it was over.

**Pontius:** Do you remember who in the, uh, Engine 13 had said that, the, to cause you to look over?

**Garland:** Uh, yeah, his name was TRAVIS. So I was in the backseat, uh, behind the officer. He was in the backseat behind the driver.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Garland:** So I was on the side, uh, closest to the hotel and he was on the other side.

**Pontius:** So he was behind the driver?

0625.16 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 3

**Garland:** Correct.

**Pontius:** Okay. And when you looked over, explain to me everything that you had seen.

**Garland:** Um. Or the, originally, everyone was kinda standing around real casually. I think the, I imagine the officer was, was talking to the patient and then they were just kinda there, uh, watching. And then when I looked over, you could tell that something had changed 'cause people were, were taking steps back, the officer was taking his, a couple steps backwards. Um.

**Pontius:** Did the officer have his gun out at that time?

**Garland:** Yes. Or I, I should say, as he was stepping back, we, it, uh, oh, hold on, let me try to remember. Yes, when I looked over, the officer had his gun drawn.

**Pontius:** Okay. And what did you see the, what, who you called the patient, what did you see him doing?

**Garland:** Um. He was, had gotten up from wherever he was, um, sitting down. And then, uh, was kind of taking steps towards the officer.

**Pontius:** Like, in a casual manner or how?

**Garland:** Uh.

**Pontius:** (Unintelligible) that.

**Garland:** N-no. I could hear, I mean, I could hear, what I think I heard was some ka, some kind of commotion. Um, and no, he didn't, he looked angry. But I mean, I was probably (unintelligible) I don't know what that would be, 30, 40 feet away. So I could, I couldn't hear anything clearly other than the gunshots.

**Pontius:** Could you see if the person who you called the patient had anything in his hands?

**Garland:** Uh, I was not able to see that, no.

**Pontius:** Okay. And- (Alarm in background)

**Pontius:** Are you guys getting called out?

**Garland:** I, I am but I'm gonna see if it's something the rescue engine will take. (Dispatch in background)

**Garland:** Let me, uh, let me get your phone number real quick.

0625.16 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 4

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Garland:** And I'll, I'll call you back. I-

**Pontius:** Sure.

**Garland:** I think I do have to go on this.

**Pontius:** (Unintelligible) couple more minutes. Uh, five -

**Garland:** Uh, okay.

**Pontius:** 503-823-0433.

**Garland:** 0433. And what was your name again? I'm sorry.

**Pontius:** Jeff, Jeff Pontius.

**Garland:** Detective? Jeff Pontius. Alright. I'll call you back when, as soon as I can.

**Pontius:** Thank you, sir.

**Garland:** Yeah, bye.

**Pontius:** Bye.

(Recording stopped)

(Recording resumed)

**Pontius:** Hello, Detective Pontius.

**Garland:** Hey, Pontius. This is JAKE over at, uh, Engine 19.

**Pontius:** Hey, JAKE. Did you guys (Unintelligible).

**Garland:** Hey. Uh, we're back.

**Pontius:** Oh, good. Uh, let's see. Where we, where'd you leave off at?

**Garland:** Uh, I think you had asked, uh, if I saw what was in the guy's hand and I said I, it happened, uh, so fast that I did not see.

**Pontius:** Did you, uh, did you hear the gunshots?

**Garland:** I did.

0625.16 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 5

**Pontius:** And when you heard them, where was the officer in, in relation to, to where the patient was?

**Garland:** Um. Let me get my bearings here. So he was, the patient was between the motel and the officers. The officer would've been pro, approximately north of the patient.

**Pontius:** Okay.

**Garland:** Uh, and he was backing up.

**Pontius:** And do you know about how far away the, the officer was from, from the person?

**Garland:** Uh, when he, when he fired the shots?

**Pontius:** Yeah.

**Garland:** Uh, I, at that point, I didn't have a super clear look at where the patient was but I'm gonna say, uh, uh, approximately 10 feet.

**Pontius:** And how many gunshots did you hear?

**Garland:** I heard two.

**Pontius:** And you mentioned earlier that you had heard a commotion. Do you remember what that commotion might've been?

**Garland:** Uh. I don't wanna say what I've kind of heard the other guys s-saying or what I actual her-heard. But it was kind of people suddenly shouting at him. Uh. I, I'm assuming...

**Pontius:** Did you get the impression...

**Garland:** ...get back...

**Pontius:** ...the shouting was-

**Garland:** ...or something like that. But, I'm sorry, say that again.

**Pontius:** Did you the impression the shouting was from police personnel or from the, the person you identified as the patient?

**Garland:** Uh, mm, I think it was from everybody. (Unintelligible) probably including our guys as they're backing up but mostly from, mostly from the police.

0625.16 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 6

**Pontius:** Could you make any of the, uh, the words out that were being said?

**Garland:** I could not.

**Pontius:** Okay. So I know that you were in the, uh, backseat behind the passenger.

**Garland:** Correct.

**Pontius:** Who else was inside the truck with you?

**Garland:** Uh, so TRAVIS BLEVINS was, uh, to my left. Um. Ah, no, ASPEN was on the truck. Uh, ta-ta-ta-to. I'm just gonna pull up the roster here so I actually tell you true information. This occurred on the?

**Pontius:** 24<sup>th</sup> I believe.

**Garland:** 24<sup>th</sup>?

**Pontius:** Yes.

**Garland:** Uh, MITCH KELLER was the officer so he was sitting in front of me. SPENCER GEHRING was driving.

**Pontius:** Sp, how do you spell his, SPENCER's last name?

**Garland:** G-E-H-R-I-N-G.

**Pontius:** And you said you guys have since talked about this. Have you heard, uh, what any of the other three might have, uh, heard or seen that differs from, from your-

**Garland:** I mean, I, I worked with them for the rest of the remaining of the shift. Um, so it was mostly like holy shit, that was crazy. Uh, and not as much of I heard this, you heard that. Um. It was mainly just I can't believe we just watched that happen.

**Pontius:** Sure. Did any of 'em say anything, uh, that surprised you or that you were not aware of when you, when you watched the whole, whole deal go down?

**Garland:** Uh, no. We're actually getting another run. Do you, uh-

**Pontius:** Nope. We'll, we'll, we'll go ahead and stop it right there. I appreciate your, uh, time and squeezing me in.

**Garland:** Okay. I appreciate it.

**Pontius:** Thank you, sir.

0625.16 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case #21-171597

June 28, 2021  
Page 7

**Garland:** You bet. Bye.

**Pontius:** Okay. Bye.

(End of phone call)

**Pontius:** This is in reference to Portland case number 21-171597, an officer involved shooting on June 24, 2021 at 1906 hours.

(End of recording)

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 062921/1100, S. Hubbard 

0625.16 jpo

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4375114) 6/29/21



Oregon

Kate Brown, Governor

June 29, 2021



Department of State Police  
Forensic Laboratory  
13309 S.E. 84<sup>th</sup> Ave Suite 200  
Clackamas, OR 97015  
(971) 673-8230  
FAX (971) 673-8309

Portland Police Bureau  
1111 S.W. 2nd Avenue  
Portland, OR 97204

Attention: Travis Law

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL RAY (Deceased)  
Agency Case 21-171597  
Receipt A204236, A146050  
Lab No. 21L-002959

**Analytical Report**

Described below is a summary of the analytical results and/or conclusions of the undersigned analyst concerning the referenced exhibit(s)

| <u>EXHIBIT #</u> | <u>AGENCY #</u> | <u>DESCRIPTION AND DNA SAMPLE DISPOSITION</u>  |
|------------------|-----------------|--|
| 1                | A204236-7       | One closed eye needle screwdriver. Two swabs were collected from the handle of the screwdriver. One of these swabs (Ex. 1.1) will be forwarded for DNA analysis, the other swab was repackaged with Exhibit 1. |
| 2                | A146050-2       | One blood card DNA standard from Michael Townsend. A sample of the blood card was collected (Ex. 2.1) and will be forwarded for DNA analysis.  |

**Disposition of Evidence:**

DNA samples will be forwarded as described above. The remaining evidence will be returned to the agency at the earliest convenience.

*Should further examination of the above evidence or any additional evidence be deemed necessary, please contact your local laboratory.*

*Kate Weinbrecht*

Katelyn Weinbrecht, Forensic Scientist

Pursuant to ORS 40.480 (25), I hereby certify that I retrieved this document directly from the computer system maintained and operated by the Oregon Department of State Police and that this document accurately reflects and is a true copy of the information contained in that computer system. In testimony whereof, I have affixed my signature.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4375116) A199157

|  |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
|--|--|---|---------------------------------|---|------------------------|
| BUREAU OF POLICE<br>2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4<br>PORTLAND, OREGON 97210<br>503-823-2179  |  | <b>PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT</b>          |                                 | HOURS OF OPERATION:<br>9:00 AM TO NOON &<br>1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F       |                        |
| THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT  |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| RECEIPT<br>NUMBER  | No. A199157  | DATE/TIME                                 | 06/26/21 13 PM                  | REFER CASE NO.  | PPB CASE NO. 21-171597 |
| CHECK<br>ONE TYPE  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY | <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. |                                 | <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING                                      |                        |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB  |  |   |                                 | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>       |                        |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>  |  |   |                                 | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH<br>THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR<br>SAFEKEEPING         |                        |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |  |   |                                 | SIGNATURE   |                        |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB   |  |   |                                 | PHONE   |                        |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |  |   |                                 | PHONE   |                        |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT<br>015  |  |   | DELIVERING OFFICER<br>T. A. ... | DPSST/ASSIGN<br>36266   |                        |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED<br>DET DIV   |  |   | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)     | DPSST/ASSIGN  |                        |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN.<br>LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.               |  |   |                                 | STLN  | FOR PED USE ONLY       |
| ITEM 1   | 1X CD of Interview of Brent Clapp  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| ITEM 2   | 1X transcript of Interview   |   |                                 |   |                        |
| ITEM 3   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| ITEM 4   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| ITEM 5   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| ITEM 6   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| ITEM 7   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| ITEM 8   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED |  | PRECINCT & LOCKER#<br>C 16                |                                 | DATE<br>6/29/21   | RECEIVED BY            |
| CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY   |  |   |                                 |   |                        |
| RECEIVED BY PED<br>DATE: TIME:   |  | BY  |                                 | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |                        |

07/12

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4375117) A121297, A146049, A146050, A149600, A199156

|  |   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
|--|---|----------------------------------|--|---|----------------------------------|
| BUREAU OF POLICE<br>2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4<br>PORTLAND, OREGON 97210<br>503-823-2179  |   | <b>PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT</b> |  | HOURS OF OPERATION:<br>9:00 AM TO NOON &<br>1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F       |                                  |
| THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT  |   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| RECEIPT NUMBER<br><b>No. A121297</b>   | DATE/TIME<br><b>062421</b>  | AM<br><input type="checkbox"/>   | PM<br><input type="checkbox"/>               | REFER CASE NO.  | PRB CASE NO.<br><b>21-171597</b> |
| CHECK ONE TYPE<br><b>ONLY</b> <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/> | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>                                 |                                  |  | <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING                                      |                                  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB  |   |                                  |  | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING               |                                  |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>  |   |                                  |  | SIGNATURE   |                                  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |   |                                  |  | PHONE   |                                  |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB   |   |                                  |  | SIGNATURE   |                                  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |   |                                  |  | PHONE   |                                  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT<br><b>Officer Involved</b>  |   |                                  | DELIVERING OFFICER<br><b>H. Powell</b>       |   | DPSST/ASSIGN<br><b>33027152D</b> |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED<br><b>600BK Grand</b>  |   |                                  | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)<br><b>T. Law</b> |   | DPSST/ASSIGN<br><b>426521HDS</b> |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB   |   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT   |   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.  |   |                                  |  |   | STLN FOR PED USE ONLY            |
| ITEM 1   | G-lock 19 handgun (SIN B6-VE366) 9mm chamber  |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| ITEM 2   | magazine from duty weapon with thirteen 9mm rounds  |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| ITEM 3   | top pouch - magazine w/ fifteen 9mm rounds  |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| ITEM 4   | bottom pouch - magazine w/ fifteen 9mm rounds   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| ITEM 5   | taser w/ 2 cartridges (SIN X30002AC8)   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| ITEM 6   | TELETYPE<br>DPSST/DATE<br>verified <b>062421</b><br>entered<br>leared<br><b>NIE - X-ops weapons</b> |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| ITEM 7   |   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| ITEM 8   |   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED                               |   | PRECINCT & LOCKER#               |  | DATE  |                                  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER   |   | RECEIVED BY                      |  |   |                                  |
| <b>DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY</b>  |   |                                  |  |   |                                  |
| RECEIVED BY PED  |   | BY                               |  | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |                                  |
| DATE:  |   | TIME:                            |  |   |                                  |

07/12

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
CONFIDENTIALCASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597BUREAU OF POLICE  
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4  
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210  
503-823-2179

## PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:  
9:00 AM TO NOON &  
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

|  |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
|--|--------------------------|---|----------|---|----------------------------------|
| RECEIPT NUMBER <b>No. A146049</b>  |                          | DATE/TIME<br><b>062521</b>  | AM<br>PM | REFER CASE NO.  | PPB CASE NO.<br><b>21-171597</b> |
| CHECK ONE TYPE <b>ONLY</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/> |                          | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> |          | <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING                                      |                                  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB  |                          | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING         |          |   |                                  |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>  |                          | SIGNATURE   |          |   |                                  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |                          | PHONE   |          |   |                                  |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT <b>Autopsy</b>  |                          | DELIVERING OFFICER <b>H. Powell</b>                                 |          | DPSST/ASSIGN <b>33027/KED</b>   |                                  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED <b>ME's office</b>   |                          | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) <b>T. Law</b>                           |          | DPSST/ASSIGN <b>42652/HOCK</b>  |                                  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB   |                          | <b>DE/Townsend, Michael</b>   |          |   |                                  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT   |                          | <b>081980</b>   |          |   |                                  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.  |                          |   |          |   | STLN FOR PED USE ONLY            |
| ITEM 1   | <b>bullet</b>            |   |          |   |                                  |
| ITEM 2   | <b>- from right side</b> |   |          |   |                                  |
| ITEM 3   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| ITEM 4   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| ITEM 5   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| ITEM 6   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| ITEM 7   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| ITEM 8   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED                                       |                          | PRECINCT & LOCKER#  |          | DATE  | RECEIVED BY                      |
| CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY   |                          |   |          |   |                                  |
| RECEIVED BY PED  |                          | BY  |          | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |                                  |
| DATE:  |                          | TIME:   |          |   |                                  |

07/12

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

BUREAU OF POLICE  
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4  
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210  
503-823-2179

### PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:  
9:00 AM TO NOON &  
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

|   |  |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
|---|--|--|--|--------|---|----------------|--------------|------------------|--|
| RECEIPT NUMBER  | No. A146050  |  | DATE/TIME  | 062521 | AM<br>PM  | REFER CASE NO. | PPB CASE NO. | 21-171597        |  |
| CHECK ONE TYPE  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. |  | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>  |        | SAFEKEEPING <input type="checkbox"/>                                      |                |              |                  |  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:  |  |  | LAST NAME  | FIRST  | M.I.  | SEX            | DOB          |                  |  |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>   |  |  | HOME ADDRESS   |        |   | CITY           | STATE        | ZIP              |  |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY   |  |  | LAST NAME  | FIRST  | M.I.  | SEX            | DOB          |                  |  |
| HOME ADDRESS  |  |  | CITY   | STATE  | ZIP   | PHONE          |              |                  |  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT  |  |  | DELIVERING OFFICER   |        |   | DPSST/ASSIGN   |              |                  |  |
| Autopsy   |  |  | HPowell  |        |   | 33027 K&O      |              |                  |  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED   |  |  | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)  |        |   | DPSST/ASSIGN   |              |                  |  |
| ME's Office   |  |  | TLaw   |        |   | 42652 / NDes   |              |                  |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT   |  |  | LAST NAME  | FIRST  | M.I.  | SEX            | RACE         | DOB              |  |
|   |  |  | DE/Townsend, Michael   |        |   |                |              | 081980           |  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION. |  |  |  |        |   |                | STLN         | FOR PED USE ONLY |  |
| ITEM 1  | Pulled Head hair   |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| ITEM 2  | DNA standard   |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| ITEM 3  | Buccal swabs   |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| ITEM 4  |  |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| ITEM 5  |  |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| ITEM 6  |  |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| ITEM 7  |  |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| ITEM 8  |  |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| DELIVERED TO:   |  |  | <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED |        | PRECINCT & LOCKER#  |                | DATE         | RECEIVED BY      |  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY  |  |  | <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY  |  |  |  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |
| RECEIVED BY PED   |  |  | BY   |        | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |                |              |                  |  |
| DATE:   |  |  | TIME:  |        |   |                |              |                  |  |

07/12

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

BUREAU OF POLICE  
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4  
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210  
503-823-2179

#### PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:  
9:00 AM TO NOON &  
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

|  |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
|--|-------------------------------|---|--|---|--|--|--|-------------------------------|--|
| RECEIPT NUMBER <b>No. A149600</b>  |                               | DATE/TIME <b>062521</b>   |  | AM <input type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>                   |  | REFER CASE NO.   |  | PPB CASE NO. <b>21-171597</b> |  |
| CHECK ONE TYPE <b>ONLY</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/> |                               | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> |  | SAFEKEEPING <input type="checkbox"/>                                      |  | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING<br><br>SIGNATURE _____ |  |                               |  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB  |                               | DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>                           |  | HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB   |                               | HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP   |  | PHONE   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT <b>Autopsy</b>  |                               | DELIVERING OFFICER <b>HPowell</b>                                   |  | DPSST/ASSIGN <b>330271FED</b>   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED <b>me's office</b>   |                               | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) <b>T Law</b>                            |  | DPSST/ASSIGN <b>426521 Ndots</b>  |  |  |  |                               |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB   |                               | <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT <b>Det Townsend, Michael</b>       |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.  |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  | STLN FOR PED USE ONLY         |  |
| ITEM 1   | Right hand - paper bag bloody |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| ITEM 2   | Left hand - paper bag bloody  |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| ITEM 3   |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| ITEM 4   |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| ITEM 5   |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| ITEM 6   |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| ITEM 7   |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| ITEM 8   |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED                                       |                               | PRECINCT & LOCKER#  |  | DATE  |  | RECEIVED BY  |  |                               |  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER   |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| <b>DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY</b>  |                               |   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |
| RECEIVED BY PED  |                               | BY  |  | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |  |  |  |                               |  |
| DATE:  |                               | TIME:   |  |   |  |  |  |                               |  |

07/12

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

BUREAU OF POLICE  
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4  
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210  
503-823-2179

#### PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:  
9:00 AM TO NOON &  
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

|   |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
|---|--|--|--|--|--|---|--|------|--|
| RECEIPT NUMBER <b>No. A199156</b>   |  | DATE/TIME <b>06/26/21 13<sup>00</sup> PM</b> |  | REFER CASE NO.   |  | PPB CASE NO. <b>21-171597</b>   |  |      |  |
| CHECK ONE TYPE <b>ONLY</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE   |  | <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY      |  | <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.                |  | <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING                                      |  |      |  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:  |  | LAST NAME                                    |  | FIRST  |  | M.I.  |  |      |  |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>   |  | SEX  |  | DOB  |  | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING               |  |      |  |
| HOME ADDRESS  |  | CITY   |  | STATE  |  |   |  | ZIP  |  |
| OWNER OF PROPERTY   |  | LAST NAME                                    |  | FIRST  |  |   |  | M.I. |  |
| SEX   |  | DOB  |  | SIGNATURE  |  |   |  |      |  |
| HOME ADDRESS  |  | CITY   |  | STATE  |  | ZIP   |  |      |  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT<br><b>015</b>  |  | DELIVERING OFFICER<br><b>TRAYNOR</b>         |  | DPSST/ASSIGN<br><b>36260</b>                             |  |   |  |      |  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED<br><b>DET DIV</b>   |  | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)                  |  | DPSST/ASSIGN   |  |   |  |      |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT  |  | LAST NAME                                    |  | FIRST  |  | M.I.  |  |      |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT  |  | SEX  |  | RACE   |  | DOB   |  |      |  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION. |  |  |  |  |  | STLN  |  |      |  |
| FOR PED USE ONLY  |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 1  |  | 1x CD of Interview w/ David Pervere          |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 2  |  | 1x transcript of Interview                   |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 3  |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 4  |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 5  |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 6  |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 7  |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| ITEM 8  |  |  |  |  |  |   |  |      |  |
| DELIVERED TO:   |  | <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB     |  | <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM |  | <input type="checkbox"/> PED  |  |      |  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY  |  | <input type="checkbox"/> FED                 |  | <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER                           |  | PRECINCT & LOCKER# <b>C 16</b>  |  |      |  |
| DATE  |  | RECEIVED BY                                  |  | DATE   |  | RECEIVED BY   |  |      |  |
| DATE  |  | TIME   |  | BY   |  | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |  |      |  |

07/12

# Portland Police Bureau

## PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

### CONFIDENTIAL

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4382662) A199710

|  |  |   |  |   |  |
|--|--|---|--|---|--|
| BUREAU OF POLICE<br>2619 NW INDUSTRIAL ST., STE. B4<br>PORTLAND, OREGON 97210<br>503-823-2179  |  | <b>PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT</b>                                    |  | HOURS OF OPERATION:<br>9:00 AM TO NOON &<br>1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F       |  |
| THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT  |  |   |  |   |  |
| RECEIPT NUMBER <b>No. A199710</b>  |  | DATE/TIME <b>6/24/21</b>  |  | AM <input type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>                   |  |
| CHECK ONE TYPE <b>ONLY</b> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE  |  | <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY                             |  | <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.                                 |  |
| PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB  |  | GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> |  | <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING                                      |  |
| DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/> <b>PPB</b>   |  | I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING         |  | SIGNATURE   |  |
| HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP  |  | OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB                      |  | PHONE   |  |
| TYPE OF INCIDENT <b>off inv Shooting</b>   |  | DELIVERING OFFICER <b>J. Sharp</b>                                  |  | DPSST/ASSIGN <b>34582</b>   |  |
| LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED  |  | INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)   |  | DPSST/ASSIGN  |  |
| <input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB   |  | <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT                                    |  |   |  |
| FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.                  |  |   |  |   |  |
| ITEM 1   |  | MAP DRAWN BY SVIDENKO   |  |   |  |
| ITEM 2   |  | MAP DRAWN ON BY OFC. ELIAS  |  |   |  |
| ITEM 3   |  |   |  |   |  |
| ITEM 4   |  |   |  |   |  |
| ITEM 5   |  |   |  |   |  |
| ITEM 6   |  |   |  |   |  |
| ITEM 7   |  |   |  |   |  |
| ITEM 8   |  |   |  |   |  |
| DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED |  | PRECINCT & LOCKER# <b>6016</b>                                      |  | DATE  |  |
| CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER   |  | RECEIVED BY   |  |   |  |
| DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY   |  |   |  |   |  |
| RECEIVED BY PED  |  | BY  |  | WHITE - RECORDS COPY<br>PINK - WITH PROPERTY<br>YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT |  |
| DATE:  |  | TIME:   |  |   |  |

07/12

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4390859) 7/13/21



Oregon

Kate Brown, Governor



Department of State Police  
Forensic Laboratory  
13309 S.E. 84<sup>th</sup> Ave Suite 200  
Clackamas, OR 97015  
(971) 673-8230  
FAX (971) 673-8309

July 13, 2021

Portland Police Bureau  
1111 S.W. 2nd Avenue  
Portland, OR 97204

Attention: Travis Law

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL RAY (Deceased)  
Agency Case 21-171597  
Lab No. 21L-002959

**Analytical Report**

DNA analysis was performed on the following reference sample(s). Analysis of evidentiary items is detailed later in this report.

| Exhibit # | Agency #  | Description                                       |
|-----------|-----------|---|
| 2         | A146050-2 | One blood card DNA standard from Michael Townsend |

| Exhibit                                | Results and Conclusions:   |
|--|--|
| 1.1 One swab of the screwdriver handle | <p>A mixed DNA profile, assumed to be from two contributors, including at least one male, was obtained from this item.</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"><li>Michael Townsend cannot be excluded as the major contributor to this DNA mixture. It is approximately <math>1.08 \times 10^{27}</math> (1.08 octillion) times more likely to observe this evidentiary profile if the contributors are Michael Townsend and an unknown, unrelated individual rather than two unknown, unrelated individuals.</li></ul> |

**Evidence Disposition:**

The remaining portion(s) of the following exhibit(s) will be returned at the earliest convenience.  
Evidence remains for resampling as needed: 2

The following sample(s) was(were) consumed or destroyed during the DNA testing process: 1.1

**Extract Disposition:**

Where applicable, sperm cell (sp) and epithelial cell (epi) fractions are noted.

DNA extract from the following exhibit(s) was consumed during or discarded after the DNA testing process: 1.1, 2

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

Agency Case No. 21-171597  
Lab No. 21L-002959  
July 13, 2021  
Page 2

Adrianne Schackart

Adrianne Schackart, Forensic Scientist

Pursuant to ORS 40.460 (25), I hereby certify that I retrieved this document directly from the computer system maintained and operated by the Oregon Department of State Police and that this document accurately reflects and is a true copy of the information contained in that computer system. In testimony whereof, I have affixed my signature.

---

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

Agency Case No. 21-171597  
Lab No. 21L-002959  
July 13, 2021  
Page 3

## Report Appendix

*The following includes supplemental information on the analysis performed and definitions of some commonly-used terms. Please contact this analyst with any specific questions regarding the DNA analysis in this case.*

### General Information

A complete record of the **chain of custody** maintained by the laboratory is available upon request.

A **differential extraction** is designed to physically separate the DNA in epithelial cells from the DNA in sperm cells, in samples which potentially contain a mixture of sperm and other cell types. As a result, separate "epithelial cell" and "sperm cell" DNA fractions are generated. Incomplete separation can occur and fractions may contain both sperm DNA and epithelial cell DNA.

A **DNA extract** is a small volume of liquid containing DNA in its purified form that is created during the DNA analysis process. This extract may be consumed during testing to optimize DNA profiling results. DNA extracts may be discarded at the completion of testing if there is evidence remaining to resample should future testing be needed.

Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR)-based **Short Tandem Repeat (STR) typing** uses the GlobalFiler™ PCR Amplification Kit. This kit is used to analyze 22 different DNA locations possessed by both males and females in addition to two locations that are male-specific.

**CODIS** is the acronym for the COmbined DNA Index System, administered by the FBI. CODIS links DNA evidence profiles with other evidence profiles and also with individuals who are required by law to submit their samples to the State and National DNA databases. DNA profiles may be submitted to CODIS at both the state and national levels depending upon the case scenario and/or the nature of the profile. Profiles submitted at the National level are searched against profiles in all other participating states. All profiles suitable for entry into and searching within CODIS will be submitted to the database. If the above report does not list CODIS entry for a profile for which you believe CODIS entry is appropriate, please contact the reporting analyst for further information.

**Y-STR analysis** is a specialized type of DNA analysis which can specifically target male DNA in mixtures with high levels of female DNA. This type of analysis tests male-specific STRs, not present in females, which are inherited from father to son, and should be identical for all male relatives of the paternal line.

DNA profile interpretation and the calculation of likelihood ratios was facilitated by the use of the **STRmix™** software program.

The DNA unit employs a **team-based approach** to casework analysis; therefore, portions of the analytical work in this case may have been performed by someone other than the analyst who signed this report. Please contact this analyst for additional information as needed.

### Profile Interpretation

A **limited** DNA profile is a profile having DNA typing information at seven or fewer DNA locations.

A **partial** DNA profile is a profile having DNA typing information at sixteen or fewer DNA locations.

A DNA **mixture** is a sample containing DNA from more than one donor.

An individual may be **assumed** to be a contributor when their contribution to a DNA mixture is reasonably expected based upon sample recovery location. For example, an individual may be assumed to have contributed DNA to a sample recovered from their own body, or a sample recovered from an item they regularly use. Prior to making an assumption during profile interpretation, a DNA analyst will first ensure that the assumption is appropriate based upon the DNA testing results obtained from the evidence item and the individual's DNA standard.

A **major** contributor is an individual in a DNA mixture profile who is donating a greater proportion of DNA to a mixture than another individual or individuals.

**Minor** contributors are present when a major contributor has been identified, and are individuals donating a lesser proportion of DNA to a mixture than another individual or individuals.

A **match** occurs when the DNA types detected in an evidence sample are the same as the DNA types detected in another sample at all corresponding tested locations. If a match is reported between a single source DNA profile and a reference standard, any other standards submitted in the case have been compared and are excluded as contributors of the profile.

An individual **cannot be excluded** as a contributor to a DNA mixture when the DNA types in the individual's DNA standard are included in the list of DNA types making up the evidence profile.

An individual is **excluded** as a contributor to a DNA profile when the DNA types in the individual's reference DNA standard are not included in the list of DNA types making up the evidence profile.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Agency Case No. 21-171597  
Lab No. 21L-002959  
July 13, 2021  
Page 4

A mixture is too **complex** for interpretation when the number of contributors is such that no conclusions can be drawn from interpretation of the profile.

An evidence profile is **insufficient for comparison** when there is not enough information about one or more contributors to the DNA profile to draw a conclusion.

In DNA mixtures of **closely-related individuals** (such as parents, offspring, and siblings), false inclusions of other closely-related family members can occur due to the elevated sharing of genetic information between relatives.

In **parentage** testing, in the absence of a reference sample from the known parent, there exists a risk of false-inclusions of an alleged parent, especially for profiles that are partial or otherwise compromised. Please contact this analyst for additional information as needed.

**Providing Weight to an Association**

**Likelihood ratios** are calculations used to evaluate the DNA results from the evidence under two different scenarios: (1) The probability of obtaining the results if the person of interest is a contributor and (2) The probability of obtaining the results if the person of interest is not a contributor. Scenarios not described in the body of this report can be considered upon request. Please contact this analyst for additional information. Likelihood ratios are calculated from the allele frequencies published by Moretti et.al. in Forensic Science International: Genetics 25 (2016) for the three major U.S. population groups; the African-American, Caucasian, and Hispanic populations. The lowest of the three values is reported. These reported likelihood ratios also accommodate variability in both allele frequencies and the STRmix profile deconvolution process.

Likelihood ratios may have been provided in both **scientific notation** and in word form. Scientific notation is a means to express a large number using fewer digits. For example, the number 1,000,000,000,000,000,000 can also be expressed as  $1.0 \times 10^{18}$ . When reviewing the numbers provided in this report, the "YY" in  $N.NN \times 10^{YY}$  refers to the number of digits that can be found after the first N in the number provided.

**Limited, moderate, and strong support** are terms that can be used to describe the strength or weakness of different ranges of a likelihood ratio. Factors that affect the likelihood ratio value may include (but are not limited to) the total amount of DNA tested, the total amount of DNA from a single contributor to a DNA mixture, and the number of contributors to a DNA mixture. Likelihood ratio values of less than or equal to 500 can be considered to be limited support for the scenario that associates the person (or persons) of interest with the evidentiary profile. Likelihood ratio values between 500 and 2500 are considered to provide moderate support. Likelihood ratios of greater than 2500 demonstrate strong support.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**CONFIDENTIAL**

**IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4400213) INTERVIEW WITH SPENCER GEHRING 07-26-21**

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
CASE NUMBER 21-171597**

**July 26, 2021**

**Interview with  
SPENCER GEHRING**

**TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

**CONFIDENTIAL**

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU  
DETECTIVE DIVISION  
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 21-171597

July 26, 2021

Page 1

**Law:** This is Detective Travis Law of the Portland Police Bureau. The date is Monday, July 26<sup>th</sup>, 2021, the time is approximately 1531 hours. This is going to be a recorded phone call to a SPENCER GEHRING of Portland Fire and Rescue Engine 13, in regards to case number 21-171597.

(Phone ringing)

**Gehring:** Hey this is SPENCER.

**Law:** Hey SPENCER it's Detective Law, how you doing?

**Gehring:** Hey, hey, doing good.

**Law:** Sorry about that, I was uh, going into an interview earlier when you called so we're kind of playing phone tag but I appreciate you making time for us.

**Gehring:** Oh yeah, of course, no problem, yeah.

**Law:** So just so you, just so you understand we, we're basically just interviewing every possible witness that we can um, you know obviously in light of the fact that it was an officer involved shooting uh we ne- need to make sure that we cross all of our T's and dot our I's.

**Gehring:** Yeah, yeah, make sure you got it all, definitely.

**Law:** Yup, and uh, so my understanding was um, you, that you were driving Engine 13, is, is that, is that fair, on July, or I'm sorry, yeah Jul- June 24<sup>th</sup>, at uh, Grand and Holladay when this incident happened, is that right?

**Gehring:** That's right, yup.

**Law:** Okay and I believe that we've already spoken with, were you with three other uh, co-workers?

**Gehring:** I was, yeah.

**Law:** Okay and I think we've already talked to them and then of course we interviewed the, the uh, firefighter param- paramedics that were at the motel when this incident happened. Can you tell me what you saw?

**Gehring:** Yeah I uh, so I was kind of opposite side of the rig from uh, you know where the shooting happened so I don't think I saw as much as some of the other guys in the rig. Uh, so as we were pulling up we were, let's see here, we - uh, yeah saw the

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

July 26 2021  
Page 2

truck crew there and like I heard one of the guys in the back say oh he's pulling his gun out. And so at that point I looked and I don't think I could see the uh, the guy that got shot and I just saw um, the officer I think fire two shots. Uh, but I um, yeah I was kind of, you know the, the uh, posts in the rig and the seats and everything, it kind of obstructed a lot of my view.

**Law:** Okay. Um, and generally in, generally speaking were, they were in the parking lot of the Motel 6, is that right?

**Gehring:** That's right, yeah.

**Law:** Okay um, and so when, when the officer fired the shots you couldn't see what the other person was doing?

**Gehring:** No I couldn't see the um, yeah the, the guy.

**Law:** Could you see what the officer was doing other than firing shots? Was he standing still, was he moving, anything like that?

**Gehring:** Um, I – let's see here, I think, as best I can recall, I think he was (unintelligible) standing still, yeah.

**Law:** Okay. Um, and is there anything else that you think we should be aware of?

**Gehring:** I think possibly uh, let's – I'm sorry, no uh, was there anything else I can think of? Um –

**Law:** Yeah.

**Gehring:** Uh, let's see. No that's about, yeah the extent of uh, of what I saw. I wasn't uh, yeah I di- didn't get a very good look at the whole, yeah situation from beginning to end.

**Law:** Okay, so you were, your rig was facing northbound on Grand?

**Gehring:** We were, yeah.

**Law:** Okay so, and you were at the far northwest corner of the rig then looking back over your shoulder through whatever else was in the rig at the time?

**Gehring:** Ex-exactly, yeah.

**Law:** Okay.

**Gehring:** So there's – yeah, a lot of stuff in the way.

0727.17tla

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

Confidential Taped Statement Transcription  
Case # 21-171597

July 26 2021  
Page 3

**Law:** Okay um, and just so I have the spelling of your name correct, SPENCER, S-P-E-N-C-E-R?

**Gehring:** Yeah you got it.

**Law:** And how do you say your last name?

**Gehring:** It's uh, GEHRING.

**Law:** And that's G-E-H-R-I-N-G?

**Gehring:** That's it.

**Law:** Okay and what's your date of birth?

**Gehring:** February 1<sup>st</sup>, 1987.

**Law:** 02-01-87?

**Gehring:** That's right, yup.

**Law:** Okay and I will use your work address, its 936 Weidler, is that correct?

**Gehring:** Yeah.

**Law:** Alright, is there a, a, a phone number, like a, an office phone number there?

**Gehring:** Uh, yeah I don't think I have it on me at the moment, but yeah we've got the, the station number.

**Law:** It's like an 823 number?

**Gehring:** Yeah, yeah an 823 number, yeah.

**Law:** Okay, alright, so anything else you think we should be aware of at all that I haven't asked you SPENCER?

**Gehring:** No I think that, yeah that pretty much covers it.

**Law:** Okay buddy, thank you very much, you take care.

**Gehring:** Alright, yeah no problem, you too.

**Law:** Bye-bye.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 072721 / 0958 T. Bradshaw  
0727.17da

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

IMAGE ATTACHMENT (4428141) 08/25/21



Oregon

Kate Brown, Governor

August 25, 2021



Department of State Police  
Forensic Laboratory  
13309 S.E. 84<sup>th</sup> Ave Suite 200  
Clackamas, OR 97015  
(971) 673-8230  
FAX (971) 673-8309

Portland Police Bureau  
1111 S.W. 2nd Avenue  
Portland, OR 97204

Attention: Travis Law

TOWNSEND, MICHAEL RAY (Deceased)  
Agency Case 21-171597  
Receipt A204236, A193354, A146049, A121297  
Lab No. 21L-002959

**Analytical Report**

On June 29, 2021, the Forensic Services Division received sealed via Travis Law the following:

| <u>EXHIBIT #</u> | <u>AGENCY #</u> | <u>DESCRIPTION</u>   |
|------------------|-----------------|--|
| 3                | A204236-1       | One fired 9mm Luger caliber cartridge case.  |
| 4                | A204236-2       | One fired 9mm Luger caliber cartridge case.  |
| 5                | A193354-1       | One fired 38/9mm caliber bullet.   |
| 6                | A146049-1       | One fired 38/9mm caliber bullet.   |
| 7                | A121297-1, 2    | A 9mm Luger caliber Glock semiautomatic pistol, model 19 Gen4, serial number BGVE366, with a magazine and fourteen 9mm Luger caliber cartridges. A flashlight is mounted on the front of the pistol. |

**Examination/Conclusion**

Exhibit 7 was test fired using three evidence cartridges and found to be operable. The test fired bullets and cartridge cases were returned with the Exhibit 7 pistol as Exhibit 7.1.

The cartridge cases of Exhibits 3 and 4 were identified<sup>1</sup> as being fired in the pistol of Exhibit 7.

It is inconclusive if the bullets of Exhibits 5 and 6 were fired from the pistol of Exhibit 7. There is agreement of all discernible class characteristics without agreement or disagreement of individual characteristics due to an absence, insufficiency, or lack of reproducibility.

<sup>1</sup> Identification: Agreement of all discernible class characteristics and sufficient agreement of a combination of individual characteristics where the extent of the agreement exceeds that which can occur in the comparison of toolmarks made by different tools and is consistent with the agreement demonstrated by toolmarks known to have been produced by the same tool.

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
**GO 42 2021-171597**

Agency Case No. 21-171597  
Lab No. 21L-002959  
August 25, 2021  
Page 2

Evidence will be returned at the earliest convenience.



\_\_\_\_\_  
Dan Alessio, Forensic Scientist

Pursuant to ORS 40.460 (25), I hereby certify that I retrieved this document directly from the computer system maintained and operated by the Oregon Department of State Police and that this document accurately reflects and is a true copy of the information contained in that computer system. In testimony whereof, I have affixed my signature.

\_\_\_\_\_

Portland Police Bureau  
PUBLIC RECORD RELEASE  
**CONFIDENTIAL**

CASE NUMBER  
GO 42 2021-171597

**\*\*\* END OF HARDCOPY \*\*\***